

The Future Foretold in the Seven Letters of Jesus Christ

by Tomazin Milan

The Future Foretold in the Seven Letters of Jesus Christ

Tomazin Milan

self-published (home page: www.resitevkje.si)

1st edition, Ribnica, June 2017

a free copy

Kataložni zapis o publikaciji (CIP) pripravili v Narodni in
univerzitetni knjižnici v Ljubljani

[COBISS.SI-ID=290507008](https://nuk.ub.uni-lj.si/COBISS.SI-ID=290507008)

ISBN 978-961-94245-1-3 (pdf)

Foreword

This book is a commentary of biblical verses:

Revelation 1:9-3:22,

2 Thessalonians 2:1-2:10

and Revelation 2:20-21.

Those verses I have set to music, which can be listened to on YouTube, www.youtube.com/user/resitevKjeSi and downloaded at my home-page: www.resitevKje.si

**John and Jesus present themselves, hints
about the future**

Revelation 1:9

I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

This is the revelation of Jesus Christ as a king, as a Son of God, as the Word of God, who is also God, given to the apostle John, who was the disciple, whom the Lord loved.

References (just a few of them)

1)

John 1:1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

1 Timothy 3:16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

2)

John 21:20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

John 21:24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

Revelation 1:10

I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day,
and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

1)

The Lord's day could have many meanings. One of them is the day, when the millennial kingdom of the Lord will come to its end and the Earth and heaven will be transformed into a new Earth and new heaven, the day of the final victory, when the death and hell will be destroyed.

On the other hand, it might also signify the day, when Jesus Christ will return, when he will defeat the Antichrist and his followers and start his millennial kingdom. Since 1000 years is as a day for the Lord and a day as a 1000 years, the whole this period can be regarded as the day of the Lord.

References (some of them)

a)

2 Peter 3:10 But the day of the Lord
will come as a thief in the night;
in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise,
and the elements shall melt with fervent heat,
the earth also and the works that are therein
shall be burned up.

Revelation 21:1 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth:
for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away;
and there was no more sea.

Revelation 20:14 And death and hell were cast
into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

1 Corinthians 15:26 The last enemy
that shall be destroyed is death.

b)

Luke 12:46 The lord of that servant
will come in a day when he looketh not for him,
and at an hour when he is not aware,
and will cut him in sunder,
and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

Revelation 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb,
and the Lamb shall overcome them:
for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings:
and they that are with him are called,
and chosen, and faithful.

Acts 2:20 The sun shall be turned into darkness,
and the moon into blood,
before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

2 Peter 3:8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing,
that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years,
and a thousand years as one day.

Psalms 90:4 For a thousand years in thy sight
are but as yesterday when it is past,
and as a watch in the night.

2)

Sound of the trumpet and the God's voice in the Old Testament

Exodus 19:19 And when
the voice of the trumpet sounded long,
and waxed louder and louder,
Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice.

Revelation 1:11

Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last:
and, What thou seest, write in a book,
and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia;
unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos,
and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis,
and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

1)

Jesus presents himself as God

References

Revelation 1:8 I am Alpha and Omega,
the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord,
which is, and which was, and which is to come,
the Almighty.

Isaiah 41:4 Who hath wrought and done it,
calling the generations from the beginning?
I the Lord, the first, and with the last; I am he.

Isaiah 44:6 Thus saith the Lord the King of Israel,
and his redeemer the Lord of hosts;
I am the first, and I am the last;
and beside me there is no God.

Isaiah 48:12 Hearken unto me,
O Jacob and Israel, my called;
I am he; I am the first, I also am the last.

Exodus 3:14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM:
and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel,
I AM hath sent me unto you.

John 8:58 Jesus said unto them,
Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

Genesis 18:22 And the men turned their faces from thence,
and went toward Sodom:
but Abraham stood yet before the Lord.

2)

As we will see, Jesus basically dictates 7 letters to John, to 7 angels of the 7 churches and since all those letters were to be written in a book, they are even more important, significant, as we will see. What is an angel? A spiritual being, resembling a man or – a messenger ... more about that a little bit later

3)

Church, synagogue – group of people and not a stone, wooden building. The word church usually means the church of Jesus Christ: people who lived in the time, when our Lord was upon the Earth in flesh or later and who believed, who believe, trust Jesus or at least they say, they do.

Synagogue is on the other hand a group of people, a community of people, who believed or at least they said that they believe Moses and were primarily Jews by birth but some of them were proselytes, converts too. But at latter times it could mean also a house, where people gathered and were reading the Holy Scriptures and explaining them.

References (some of them)

a)

Romans 16:5 Likewise
greet the church that is in their house.

Salute my wellbeloved Epaenetus,
who is the firstfruits of Achaia unto Christ.

Acts 8:3 As for Saul, he made havock of the church,
entering into every house,
and haling men and women committed them to prison.

Acts 13:42 And when the Jews
were gone out of the synagogue,
the Gentiles besought that
these words might be preached to them the next sabbath.

3) in Asia Minor

Revelation 1:12

And I turned to see the voice that spake with me.
And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

In the OT time, in the tabernacle, next to God, there was one candlestick with six branches, which had seven lamps. The candlestick was taken care by the high priest. And here we have seven candlesticks, which are next to Jesus, God and the high priest. Please know, that the list of similarities doesn't end here.

Reference to the candlestick and seven lamps

Exodus 25:31-40 And thou shalt make
a candlestick of pure gold:
of beaten work shall the candlestick be made:
his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops,
and his flowers, shall be of the same.
And six branches shall come out of the sides of it;
three branches of the candlestick out of the one side,
and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:
Three bowls made like unto almonds,
with a knop and a flower in one branch;
and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch,
with a knop and a flower:
so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.
And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made
like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.
And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same,
and a knop under two branches of the same,
and a knop under two branches of the same,
according to the six branches
that proceed out of the candlestick.
Their knops and their branches shall be of the same:
all it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof:
and they shall light the lamps thereof,
that they may give light over against it.
And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof,
shall be of pure gold.
Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it,
with all these vessels.
And look that thou make them after their pattern,
which was shewed thee in the mount.

Exodus 26:35 And thou shalt set the table without the vail,
and the candlestick over against the table
on the side of the tabernacle toward the south:
and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

Leviticus 24:4 He shall order the lamps
upon the pure candlestick before the Lord continually.

Numbers 8:2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him,
When thou lightest the lamps,
the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

Exodus 27:20-21 And thou shalt command
the children of Israel,
that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light,
to cause the lamp to burn always.
In the tabernacle of the congregation without the vail,
which is before the testimony,
Aaron and his sons shall order it
from evening to morning before the Lord:
it shall be a statute for ever unto their generations
on the behalf of the children of Israel.

Other very important references:

Zechariah 4:11 Then answered I, and said unto him,
What are these two olive trees
upon the right side of the candlestick
and upon the left side thereof?

Revelation 11:3-12 And I will give power
unto my two witnesses,
and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred
and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.
These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks
standing before the God of the earth.
And if any man will hurt them,
fire proceedeth out of their mouth,
and devoureth their enemies:
and if any man will hurt them,
he must in this manner be killed.
These have power to shut heaven,
that it rain not in the days of their prophecy:
and have power over waters to turn them to blood,
and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.
And when they shall have finished their testimony,
the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit
shall make war against them,
and shall overcome them, and kill them.
And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city,
which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt,
where also our Lord was crucified.
And they of the people and kindreds
and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies
three days and an half,
and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.
And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them,
and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another;
because these two prophets tormented them
that dwelt on the earth.

And after three days and an half
the Spirit of life from God entered into them,
and they stood upon their feet;
and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

Matthew 5:15 Neither do men light a candle,
and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick;
and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

Mark 4:21 And he said unto them,
Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed?
and not to be set on a candlestick?

Luke 8:16 No man, when he hath lighted a candle,
covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed;
but setteth it on a candlestick,
that they which enter in may see the light.

Luke 11:33 No man, when he hath lighted a candle,
putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel,
but on a candlestick,
that they which come in may see the light.

Heb 9:2 For there was a tabernacle made;
the first, wherein was the candlestick,
and the table, and the shewbread;
which is called the sanctuary.

Lamp related to his commandment and word:

Psalms 119:105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet,
and a light unto my path.

Psalms 119:130 The entrance of thy words giveth light;
it giveth understanding unto the simple.

Proverbs 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp;
and the law is light;
and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

Matthew 25:1-13 Then shall the kingdom of heaven
be likened unto ten virgins,
which took their lamps,
and went forth to meet the bridegroom.
And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.
They that were foolish took their lamps,
and took no oil with them:
But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.
While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.
And at midnight there was a cry made,
Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.
Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.
And the foolish said unto the wise,
Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.
But the wise answered, saying,
Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you:
but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.
And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came;
and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage:
and the door was shut.
Afterward came also the other virgins, saying,
Lord, Lord, open to us.
But he answered and said,
Verily I say unto you, I know you not.
Watch therefore, for ye know neither
the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

Revelation 4:5 And out of the throne proceeded
lightnings and thunderings and voices:
and there were seven lamps of fire

burning before the throne,
which are the seven Spirits of God.

candle

Proverbs 20:27 The spirit of man is the candle of the Lord,
searching all the inward parts of the belly.

1 Corinthians 2:10-11

But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit:
for the Spirit searcheth all things,
yea, the deep things of God.
For what man knoweth the things of a man,
save the spirit of man which is in him?
even so the things of God knoweth no man,
but the Spirit of God.

John 6:63 It is the spirit that quickeneth;
the flesh profiteth nothing:
the words that I speak unto you,
they are spirit, and they are life.
(related are Prov 6:23, John 14:6, 2 Tim 3:16, Prov 1:1-6 ...)

Revelation 1:13

And in the midst of the seven candlesticks
one like unto the Son of man,
clothed with a garment down to the foot,
and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

1)

One like unto the Son of man and even the Son of man is Jesus.

Daniel 7:13 I saw in the night visions, and,
behold, one like the Son of man
came with the clouds of heaven,
and came to the Ancient of days,
and they brought him near before him.

Luke 21:27 And then shall they see the Son of man
coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

Luke 17:30 Even thus shall it be in the day when
the Son of man is revealed.

Matthew 16:28 Verily I say unto you,
There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death,
till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

Many people use this words as a proof, that Bible is a lie. Well,
John saw it – read Revelation.

Why the Son of man?

Genesis 3:15 And I will put enmity
between thee and the woman,
and between thy seed and her seed;
it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

This is a prophecy about Jesus Christ. Notice, that God speaks about the seed of a woman – and just some hundred years ago humans have figured it out, that women also have a seed... and notice that even though there were at that time only two humans on the planet, God doesn't say anything about the seed of Adam, of a man, implying that the Saviour will not have an earthly father.

Isaiah 7:14 Therefore the Lord himself
shall give you a sign;
Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son,
and shall call his name Immanuel.

Some argue that the word virgin means a young damsel too. Well what kind of a sign would that be of God, if a young damsel conceives? That is nothing special. But a sign of God was, if a woman conceived without being impregnated with a man's seed. This feat was still not (entirely) imitated by humans, as far as I know. In vitro is not quite the same thing. And so... This is again a prophecy about Jesus.

Who is then Jesus?

Matthew 22:41-46 While the Pharisees
were gathered together, Jesus asked them, Saying,
What think ye of Christ? whose son is he?
They say unto him, The Son of David.
He saith unto them,
How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,
The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,
till I make thine enemies thy footstool?
If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?
And no man was able to answer him a word,
neither durst any man from that day forth
ask him any more questions.

Ref. Psalm 110:1

Jesus was a Son of man. Son means also a descendant (Matthew 22:42...) His ancestors were humans, since he was a true man. The Word of God incarnated in flesh, became unknowing for our sake, he left his power behind, became vulnerable, mortal... He was a son of David, his descendant but at the same time also the Son of God.

The Son of man is the Son of God

References of the phrase Son of God in the OT

Daniel 3:25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

Proverbs 30:3-4 I neither learned wisdom,
nor have the knowledge of the holy.
Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended?
who hath gathered the wind in his fists?
who hath bound the waters in a garment?
who hath established all the ends of the earth?
what is his name, and what is his son's name,
if thou canst tell?

1 Chronicles 28:6 And he said unto me, Solomon thy son,
he shall build my house and my courts:
for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.

Building of the temple – Solomon is in that sense a picture of Jesus (**John 2:19-21, 1Cor 3:16, 6:19, Eph 2:20-22**) Solomon was more of a step-son similarly as Christians are, John 1:12, when they receive the same loving nature. Before they were children of the devil by nature – read Eph 2:1-6

Son of God is Adam too and angels (also the devils) – since he directly created them

Genesis 6:1-2 is telling us, that men began to multiply and that the sons of God (fallen angels) were intimate with women, desiring to mix the seed of the Serpent (they are in a sense seed, sons of the Devil too since they have his nature), with the seed of a woman and thus nullifying the God's word, prophecy about Christ (Gen 3:15)

2, 3) about garment and golden girdle – see the next verses

Revelation 1:14

His head and his hairs
were white like wool, as white as snow;
and his eyes were as a flame of fire;

white garment was referenced in Revelation 1:13
his wheels, I guess of the throne were as burning fire, referencing
fire, furnace? See the next verse.

Daniel 7:9 I beheld till the thrones were cast down,
and the Ancient of days did sit,
whose garment was white as snow,
and the hair of his head like the pure wool:
his throne was like the fiery flame,
and his wheels as burning fire.

white garment, golden girdle, see the verse Revelation 1:13
his feet like brass, see the verse Revelation 1:15

Daniel 10:5-7 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked,
and behold a certain man clothed in linen,
whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz:
His body also was like the beryl,
and his face as the appearance of lightning,
and his eyes as lamps of fire,
and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass,
and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.
And I Daniel alone saw the vision:
for the men that were with me saw not the vision;
but a great quaking fell upon them,
so that they fled to hide themselves.

Is a being in Daniel 10 Jesus or not? It might be just a special
angel ... but there is still a similarity between this being, telling the

future of Jewish people to Daniel and Jesus, telling the future of the Church to John. Similar are also reactions of Daniel and John and how the angel and Jesus respond: Fear not...

Revelation 1:15

And his feet like unto fine brass,
as if they burned in a furnace;
and his voice as the sound of many waters.

Daniel 10:6 His body also was like the beryl,
and his face as the appearance of lightning,
and his eyes as lamps of fire,
and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass,
and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

The whole body but especially the feet in a furnace, in the fire.

Daniel 3:25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose,
walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt;
and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

Ezekiel 43:2 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came
from the way of the east:
and his voice was like a noise of many waters:
and the earth shined with his glory.

Revelation 1:16

And he had in his right hand seven stars:
and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword:
and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

1)

twoedged sword – the Word of God

quick means alive... comparison of a twoedged sword with the word of God

Hebrews 4:12 For the word of God is quick,
and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword,
piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit,
and of the joints and marrow,
and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

Oh, here, in Heb 4:12, we have a hint too, that the Word is also a spirit, since spirit searches and knows those things (as we know already from Proverbs 20:27, 1 Corinthians 2:10-11).

Ephesians 6:16-17 Above all,
taking the shield of faith,
wherewith ye shall be able to quench
all the fiery darts of the wicked.
And take the helmet of salvation,
and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

2 Corinthians 10:3-5 For though we walk in the flesh,
we do not war after the flesh:
(For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal,
but mighty through God
to the pulling down of strong holds;)
Casting down imaginations, and every high thing

that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God,
and bringing into captivity every thought
to the obedience of Christ;

2)

Ezekiel 43:2 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came
from the way of the east:
and his voice was like a noise of many waters:
and the earth shined with his glory.

reference to Jesus

Malachi 4:2 But unto you that fear my name shall
the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings;
and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

Revelation 1:17

And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead.
And he laid his right hand upon me,
saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:

1, 2, 3)

Daniel 10:8-12 Therefore I was left alone, and
saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me:
for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption,
and I retained no strength.
Yet heard I the voice of his words:
and when I heard the voice of his words,
then was I in a deep sleep on my face,
and my face toward the ground.
And, behold, an hand touched me,
which set me upon my knees and
upon the palms of my hands.
And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved,
understand the words that I speak unto thee,
and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent.
And when he had spoken this word unto me,
I stood trembling. Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel:
for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart
to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God,
thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

4)

There are many meanings of the phrase the first and the last... I cannot tell you everything what I know and there is surely even much more. But this is one meaning:

Hebrews 12:2 Looking unto Jesus the author
and finisher of our faith;

who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross,
despising the shame, and is set down
at the right hand of the throne of God.

Revelation 1:18

I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold,
I am alive for evermore, Amen;
and have the keys of hell and of death.

When reading previous verses and this one, and comparing this Jesus with our imagination of Jesus ...

It is a fearful vision ... Think of a power of a river or atomic bomb or supernova and think for a second how would it be to find yourself in the vicinity of a such power ... but here we speak about holy, holy, holy God... Even John, who was loved by the Lord, feared. So, one has to ask oneself, what spirit is behind visions of “Jesus” of today, since in them he is like our pal, equal to us, actually our servant? Is today’s Jesus fake? We will see later but already at this point we could sense, that something might not be right with our imagination and our apparitions of “Jesus”.

This fear and death remind me on the following verses:

Matthew 10:28 And fear not them which kill the body,
but are not able to kill the soul:
but rather fear him which is able to destroy
both soul and body in hell.

Acts 2:43 And fear came upon every soul:
and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

Acts 9:4-6 And he fell to the earth,
and heard a voice saying unto him,
Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?
And he said, Who art thou, Lord?
And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest:
it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.
And he trembling and astonished said,

Lord, what wilt thou have me to do?
And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city,
and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

Psalm 111:10

The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom:
a good understanding have all they
that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

similar thing is said in Proverbs 1:7, 9:10

but on the other hand, he can save you from hell and death too,
since he has the key to this problem

Revelation 1:19

Write the things which thou hast seen,
and the things which are,
and the things which shall be hereafter;

At this place I will write some similarities between Daniel and John.

Daniel, 27th book in the OT

Revelation of Jesus Christ, given to the apostle John, 27th book of the NT

Daniel greatly beloved by God (Dan 9:23, 10:11, 10:19), John, the disciple whom Jesus loved (John 19:26, 20:2, 21:7, 21:20)

Daniel - vision about the future, especially about the time of the first Jesus' coming but also about the second coming and latter times (Dan 9:23-27, 10:14, 7:10-14...)

John vision about the second coming and latter times (Rev 20:12, 19:20, 20:2-3, 20:10, 2 Pet 1:11 described in... for example in Rev 21, 22)

Daniel - prophecy about the end of the Babylonian kingdom, candlestick in the prophecy and wise men, soothsayers, astrologers... couldn't help (Dan 5)

John - prophecy about the end of the latter Babylonian kingdom, which is, as we will see, related to the fourth candlestick, the forth lamp, Thyatira. The candlestick in the OT had 6 branches, 3 on each side, so therefore on the candlestick was the forth lamp... and so we have here too – a candlestick and a Babylon connection, her witchcraft could not save her (Rev 18:2,23)

a being in the visions of Daniel are very similar to Jesus in Revelation, and so is Daniel's reaction to John's (fear, almost dead...)

and the list goes most likely on and on and on ...

Revelation 1:20

The mystery of the seven stars

which thou sawest in my right hand,
and the seven golden candlesticks.

The seven stars

are the angels of the seven churches:

and the seven candlesticks

which thou sawest are the seven churches.

1)

How are candlestick lightened up? One after another...

Combine that with the previous verse: “write the things ...
which shall be hereafter”

Think about that those letters were written in the book of Revelation (Rev 1:11), to be read by every church, every Christian and not only by some of them or even none. Think about that and know, that many letters were written by the apostles but not all those letters are a part of the Bible. Why not?

Because they are not relevant for us... but those letters?

Well, they surely are. All scripture is profitable... Paul says.

2 Timothy 3:16-17 All scripture is given
by inspiration of God, and is profitable for
doctrine, for reproof, for correction,
for instruction in righteousness:

That the man of God may be perfect,
thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

And besides that – did you know, that there are many letters in the Bible, written of course by the inspiration of the Holy Ghost through Paul, John, James, Juda, Peter but those seven letters were dictated directly by Jesus? Surely they have a great value but who today even thinks about that for a second or two? Majority of

Christians don't even know, that Jesus personally dictated not one but seven letters!

And therefore we get an impression, and rightfully so, that in those letters might be written something more than just instructions for couple of hundred or thousands of Christians who lived in those cities. In those letters might be written even a history of Christ's church, written before it happened, told by using the examples of the real local churches, which existed in that time. It might be, that in each period of the church history one type of particular church became more prominent one, was lightened up ... How many of them will be still burning when Jesus returns?

And this is the mystery revealed to us, that we could know, that the Bible is the word of God.

Please notice too, that church is an assembly of people, community and therefore what Jesus is telling to the churches is telling also to each and every individual.

2,3)

Angel: spiritual being, who resembles a man

other definition: a messenger

every church has its own nature, character, spirit, glory, light...

1 Corinthians 15:41 There is one glory of the sun,
and another glory of the moon,
and another glory of the stars:
for one star differeth from another star in glory.

We have already seen some connections

stars->angels

take a look also about:

angels->spirits->ministers a flaming fire

stars->humans, human spirit

Psalm 104:4 Who maketh his
angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

Genesis 37:9-10 And he dreamed yet another dream,
and told it his brethren, and said,
Behold, I have dreamed a dream more;
and, behold, the sun and the moon
and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.
And he told it to his father, and to his brethren:
and his father rebuked him, and said unto him,
What is this dream that thou hast dreamed?
Shall I and thy mother and
thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves
to thee to the earth?

Joseph had 11 brothers.

And Jesus is saying, that Christians will be as angels...

Matthew 22:30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are
given in marriage,
but are as the angels of God in heaven.

The Seven Letters

Ephesus: the apostolic church

Revelation 2:1

Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write;
These things saith he that holdeth
the seven stars in his right hand,
who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

High priest Aaron lighted the lamps and Jesus is the high priest...
He started to light up the candlesticks – the first one to be
lightened up is represented by the church of Ephesus. The first
type of the churches: the apostolic one, as we will see in the next
verse.

Exodus 30:8 And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even,
he shall burn incense upon it,
a perpetual incense before the Lord
throughout your generations.

Numbers 8:2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him,
When thou lightest the lamps,
the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

Hebrews 4:14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest,
that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God,
let us hold fast our profession.

Hebrews 5:6 As he saith also in another place,
Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

Psalms 110:4 The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent,
Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.

Revelation 2:2

I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience,
and how thou canst not bear them which are evil:
and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles,
and are not, and hast found them liars:

1)

In Ephesus Christians burnt their own books of witchcraft, the devil's seed, even though they were worth a lot of money. Please note, they didn't burn books, which were not theirs!

Acts 19:17-20 And this was known
to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus;
and fear fell on them all,
and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.
And many that believed came, and confessed,
and shewed their deeds.
Many of them also which used curious arts
brought their books together,
and burned them before all men:
and they counted the price of them,
and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.
So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

2)

To warn a brother is a good thing for him, if he listens and if not, it is a good thing for others – since he is put away. In both cases the weak ones in faith, in love, are protected. Since after the Christ the full love of God was revealed to us, people do not need to be killed anymore as it was in the case of the OT time. Not to hang out with them – that suffices. And by the way – this commandment (Deu 17:7, 19:19, 21:21, 22:21,24, 24:7) was often times not obeyed in the OT time.

Not to bear the evil ones, means to put them away, they are not a member of the church anymore

- for the protection of the weaker in love

- and for their own benefit too – since the evil ones are those, weaker in love ... if others know, that such and such behavior could cost them their association with friends, family ... they will think twice before doing such and such a thing...

To put them away doesn't mean to hate them!

One is not happy, when and if such a thing happens...

one feels sorry for them...

1 Corinthians 5:11-13 But now

I have written unto you not to keep company,
if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator,
or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard,
or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

But them that are without God judgeth.

Therefore put away from among yourselves
that wicked person.

Ecclesiastes 9:18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war:
but one sinner destroyeth much good.

1 Corinthians 5:33 Be not deceived:
evil communications corrupt good manners.

Matthew 18:15-17 Moreover

if thy brother shall trespass against thee,
go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone:
if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

But if he will not hear thee,
then take with thee one or two more,
that in the mouth of two or three witnesses

every word may be established.

And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church:

but if he neglect to hear the church,

let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

3)

In general, as we will see: the Devil simply imitates, what God does. Whatever God gives, promises in one period, to one church, the similar thing the Devil gives, promises – the bad, bad counterfeit in the next period, to the next church

Jesus planted the word through apostles too... and Satan tried to corrupt the faith by teaching of the false apostles, by false doctrines, false letters, false gospels...

Luke 8:11-12 Now the parable is this:

The seed is the word of God.

Those by the way side are they that hear;

then cometh the devil,

and taketh away the word out of their hearts,

lest they should believe and be saved.

Luke 8:18 Take heed therefore how ye hear:

for whosoever hath, to him shall be given;

and whosoever hath not,

from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.

Matthew 13:24-25 Another parable

put he forth unto them, saying,

The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man

which sowed good seed in his field:

But while men slept, his enemy came

and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

Matthew 13:37-43 He answered and said unto them,
He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;
The field is the world;
the good seed are the children of the kingdom;
but the tares are the children of the wicked one;
The enemy that sowed them is the devil;
the harvest is the end of the world;
and the reapers are the angels.
As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire;
so shall it be in the end of this world.
The Son of man shall send forth his angels,
and they shall gather out of his kingdom
all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;
And shall cast them into a furnace of fire:
there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.
Then shall the righteous shine forth
as the sun in the kingdom of their Father.
Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

But do bear the following in mind before judging others to
eternal hell and calling them sons of the devil...

Ephesians 2:1-3 And you hath he quickened,
who were dead in trespasses and sins;
Wherein in time past ye walked
according to the course of this world,
according to the prince of the power of the air,
the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:
Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past
in the lusts of our flesh,
fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind;
and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

About perversion of the gospel, false apostles in the first church,
who have tried to infiltrate into the church at that time

2 Corinthians 11:13-15 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers,
transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.
And no marvel; for Satan himself
is transformed into an angel of light.
Therefore it is no great thing
if his ministers also be transformed
as the ministers of righteousness;
whose end shall be according to their works.

Galatians 1:6-8 I marvel that ye are so soon removed
from him that called you
into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:
Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you,
and would pervert the gospel of Christ.
But though we, or an angel from heaven,
preach any other gospel unto you than that
which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

The Church in Ephesus is thus a type of apostolic church.

Revelation 2:3

And hast borne, and hast patience,
and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.

One of the first revolts against Christianity happened in Ephesus – because people loved money and their Mother Goddess more than they loved God and other people

Acts 19:28 And when they heard these sayings,
they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying,
Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

The following incident happened elsewhere...

Acts 14:5 And when there was an assault
made both of the Gentiles,
and also of the Jews with their rulers,
to use them despitefully, and to stone them,
Acts 14:19 And there came thither
certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium,
who persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul,
drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

Even Paul at the beginning persecuted the church of God.

1 Corinthians 15:9 For I am the least of the apostles,
that am not meet to be called an apostle,
because I persecuted the church of God.

What kind of a life was living apostle Paul in the time of the apostolic church?

1 Corinthians 4:11-13 Even unto this present hour
we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked,

and are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;
And labour, working with our own hands:
being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:
Being defamed, we intreat:
we are made as the filth of the world,
and are the offscouring of all things unto this day.

1 Corinthians 4:16 Wherefore I beseech you,
be ye followers of me.

1 Corinthians 15:10 But by the grace of God I am what I am:
and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain;
but I laboured more abundantly than they all:
yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

Acts 20:35 I have shewed you all things,
how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak,
and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said,
It is more blessed to give than to receive.

Revelation 2:4

Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee,
because thou hast left thy first love.

They have done practically everything right but one thing. They have left the first love. This reminds me of the following verse:

Luke 17:10 So likewise ye,
when ye shall have done all those things
which are commanded you, say,
We are unprofitable servants:
we have done that which was our duty to do.

Servants did do, what was commanded to them but what with what kind of the spirit? Of love? Their love somehow did not grow, it stagnated or it might even begin decreasing, maybe even dying?

Read Paul's letter to Ephesians: love, love, love...

So what was wrong in that period? It might be something we can find in the following verses...

1 John 3:16-17 Hereby perceive we the love of God,
because he laid down his life for us:
and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.
But whoso hath this world's good,
and seeth his brother have need,
and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him,
how dwelleth the love of God in him?

From the above quotation we might guess, that this could be, what lacked them: to give their life for other brothers. And as we will see, God will correct that in the next church.

Since this was the apostolic church, we could take a look, what happened to the apostles? They were all killed but John. Let's take a look at Peter. Peter sinned a great sin against love, when he made a distinction between people (as in the case: you are good enough for me, but when this and that person comes – I will pretend, that I don't know you? Is that honesty, love?) Peter did that out of fear. And since he was an apostle, leading people, this was not a small thing. Paul had to correct him and the others too! The other issue was: trusting in the works and forgetting the mercy of Christ, the first love!

Galatians 2:11-16 But when Peter was come to Antioch,
I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.
For before that certain came from James,
he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come,
he withdrew and separated himself,
fearing them which were of the circumcision.
And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him;
insomuch that Barnabas also
was carried away with their dissimulation.
But when I saw that they walked not uprightly
according to the truth of the gospel,
I said unto Peter before them all,
If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles,
and not as do the Jews,
why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?
We who are Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles,
Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law,
but by the faith of Jesus Christ,
even we have believed in Jesus Christ,
that we might be justified by the faith of Christ,
and not by the works of the law:
for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

And besides that, Peter was not enthusiastic about being killed... That's fine. But Paul? For him everything was a gain.

Philippians 1:20-21 According to my earnest expectation and my hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by death. For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

But Peter... Jesus had asked him three times, if Peter loves him and Peter answered him three times, that he does and then Jesus started to speak how will Peter be killed and that he will not like it but... Follow me, said he to Peter. I was killed in such a way, and follow me. You see, here too, we have a relation between love and being killed, and wanting to no one anything bad, being killed, following Jesus.

And here too, we have love of Jesus hand in hand with love of Christians. At the beginning, they were lambs, and when they were matured, they were sheep but at both times, they had to be fed. And when this would be done by Peter, he was to be killed by unbelievers, similar as Jesus was.

Yes, Peter is a good example, a good representative of this church, since he was the first among the disciples to speak publicly about Jesus after his resurrection and after he went into the heavens. With one exception: this church didn't repent, Peter did. And his name Peter or Cephas, as Jesus named him, means a stone and he was the first stone laid after Jesus, who is the cornerstone. Yes, Peter, the only person, who walked on the water besides Jesus. Through him God made very powerful miracles of healing etc... He is thus a perfect match for this church.

John 21:15-19 So when they had dined,

Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas,
lovest thou me more than these?
He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee.
He saith unto him, Feed my lambs.
He saith to him again the second time,
Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me?
He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee.
He saith unto him, Feed my sheep.
He saith unto him the third time,
Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me?
Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time,
Lovest thou me?
And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things;
thou knowest that I love thee.
Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.
Verily, verily, I say unto thee,
When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself,
and walkedst whither thou wouldest:
but when thou shalt be old,
thou shalt stretch forth thy hands,
and another shall gird thee,
and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.
This spake he,
signifying by what death he should glorify God.
And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

And when this was said to Peter, he did quite an interesting thing.
He asked Jesus – what will happen to John? One should ask
oneself, if this was done out of the spirit of love or another spirit
... I guess out of another spirit, since Jesus against leads him,
redirects him to his main focus: follow me.

John 21:20-21 Then Peter, turning about,
seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following;
which also leaned on his breast at supper,

and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?
Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord,
and what shall this man do?
Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come,
what is that to thee? follow thou me.

John 1:42 And he brought him to Jesus.
And when Jesus beheld him, he said,
Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas,
which is by interpretation, A stone.

Galatians 2:9 And when James, Cephas, and John,
who seemed to be pillars,
perceived the grace that was given unto me,
they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship;
that we should go unto the heathen,
and they unto the circumcision.

Matthew 16:17-18 And Jesus answered and said unto him,
Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona:
for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee,
but my Father which is in heaven.
And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter,
and upon this rock I will build my church;
and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

Acts 2:14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven,
lifted up his voice, and said unto them,
Ye men of Judæa, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem,
be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

Another instances of brotherly love and if we fail in loving our
brothers, we will most likely go into hell.

1 Corinthians 8:11-12 And through thy knowledge
shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?
But when ye sin so against the brethren,
and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.

1 John 3:14-15 We know that we have passed
from death unto life, because we love the brethren.
He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.
Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer:
and ye know that no murderer
hath eternal life abiding in him.

1 John 4:20 If a man say, I love God,
and hateth his brother, he is a liar:
for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen,
how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

Matthew 5:22 But I say unto you,
That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause
shall be in danger of the judgment:
and whosoever shall say to his brother,
Raca, shall be in danger of the council:
but whosoever shall say,
Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

Some people just like to use Jesus' words against himself, willing
to justify themselves but can they? I hide nothing! One might use
these words against Jesus:

Matthew 23:17 Ye fools and blind:
for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple
that sanctifieth the gold?

To whom did Jesus say those words? To his brothers in God or to
people, who were willingly twisting the Word of God in the name

of God? This doesn't mean, we can go around telling people, they are fools. It is just one instance, when Jesus did it. Why could Jesus do such a thing and for me, it is better that I don't? Because he judged according to what he heard from the Father.

John 5:30 I can of mine own self do nothing:
as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just;
because I seek not mine own will,
but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

And another instance:

Luke 24:25 Then he said unto them,
O fools, and slow of heart to believe
all that the prophets have spoken:

Jesus in this case spake to his disciples. But was he at that time just a human Jesus or did he say that after being raised from the dead, knowing practically all things? And was he wrong? No. The scripture clearly defines, who is a fool.

Revelation 2:5

Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen,
and repent, and do the first works;
or else I will come unto thee quickly,
and will remove thy candlestick out of his place,
except thou repent.

1)

another instances of brotherly love and the first love and how it was manifest in their lives, works

Acts 4:34 Neither was there any among them that lacked:
for as many as were possessors of lands or houses
sold them, and brought the prices of the things
that were sold, And laid them down at the apostles' feet:
and distribution was made unto every man
according as he had need.

2 Corinthians 9:7 Every man according
as he purposeth in his heart,
so let him give;
not grudgingly, or of necessity:
for God loveth a cheerful giver.

Ephesians 4:1-3 I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord,
beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation
wherewith ye are called,
With all lowliness and meekness,
with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;
Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit
in the bond of peace.

3)

The apostolic church failed in love and it didn't repent so it is not existing anymore ... When did it cease to exist?

Since this is an apostolic church, some years after the death of the last alive apostle of the twelve, John, would be a good estimation.

On the other hand, it could be after the destruction of the temple in Jerusalem and Jerusalem itself by Romans around 70 AD. Since this church began in Jerusalem, where there were mostly apostles, who did not preach the gospel to Gentiles as Jesus told them. They have forgotten about the first works, they were not so enthusiastic? so God called Paul to complete, what they have started. And so, one could say, that the church was removed from place where in time past God had his temple, which is a picture of the church. And in the temple was a candlestick (also a picture of church) with seven lamps, so that we can be even more assure, that this was the first church. And besides that ... when the destruction of Jerusalem by Romans took place, as foretold by Christ, Christians, who listened to him, had the chance to flee to other countries and thus fulfilling the wish of God, to spread the Gospel to other nations.

Matthew 28:18-20 And Jesus came
and spake unto them, saying,
All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.
Go ye therefore, and teach all nations,
baptizing them in the name of
the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:
Teaching them to observe all things
whatsoever I have commanded you:
and, lo, I am with you alway,
even unto the end of the world. Amen.

2,3)

Either way, this church cease to exist around 100 AD (ref. I will come unto thee quickly), or maybe, just maybe around 200 AD, after the death of their disciples or disciples of the disciples.

Is this verse talking about the faith of the first church? Jesus doesn't say, he will put the lamp out, just to remove the candlestick. But at least in English, as far as I am aware of, to put something out ... means also to remove it from somewhere... Anyway, this church is a good warning to us all.

Proverbs 13:9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth:
but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

Revelation 2:6

But this thou hast,
that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans,
which I also hate.

Who were Nicolaitans in those times, no one today really knows... Some are speculating, that they were a heresy, having a lots of sex with almost everyone... But here an interesting question arises: why the leaders of churches of today don't know? Could it be, that because they are (mostly) Nicolaitans, who have infiltrated into the third church and hold in there for centuries, as we will see?

But we, let us be guided by the Holy Ghost in the Holy Scriptures. Is there any reference in the Bible, what did God and apostles hate? To what they all said no? And the answer of this question will give us better understanding who were and are Nicolaitans.

What was said by the Holy Ghost and what did all the apostles agreed on at this time? What was the question, they all have searched the answer to? The question was, if the Gentiles should be circumcised or not. Should they follow the feasts, given to Moses or not? Should they ... the question in between the lines was also about the Levitic priesthood ... what about them?

And what was the decision? Please notice, that this letter was written by all the apostles!

Acts 15:23-29 And they wrote letters
by them after this manner;
The apostles and elders and brethren
send greeting unto the brethren
which are of the Gentiles in Antioch and Syria and Cilicia:
Forasmuch as we have heard,
that certain which went out from us

have troubled you with words,
subverting your souls, saying,
Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law:
to whom we gave no such commandment:
It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord,
to send chosen men unto you
with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,
Men that have hazarded their lives
for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.
We have sent therefore Judas and Silas,
who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.
For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us,
to lay upon you no greater burden
than these necessary things;
That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood,
and from things strangled, and from fornication:
from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well.
Fare ye well.

After the temple was destroyed, the question of the Levitic priesthood was no more relevant. Paul speaks about the priesthood in Hebrews (mainly chapter 7). But why would one desire to force other people into something, God doesn't want anymore? Well, one good reason would be, that one becomes in the eyes of people more important than the others are. This is spirit of proudness and it goes against the spirit of love, of God. Such, proud people, love influence, power over the people. They desire to rule over the people, to be something special, to be seen by them.

The word Nicolaitan is of a greek origin. What does it mean?

nico – gr. victory,
laos – gr. people, laity

Nicolaitans are thus conquerors, those, who are victorious over laity and who this could be if not “Christian” clergy, priests,

pastors with such a mentality too, self proclaimed mediators between God and ordinary people, offering some sacrificial sacrifices unto God? Let this suffice for now. More about Nicolaitans will be said in the letter to Pergamon. In the letter to Smyrna, the prosecuted church, Nicolaitans are not mentioned, since they flee from persecution. Well, usually they are the ones, who sacrifice others for themselves and not other way around. Jesus also spoke to such people, saying:

John 5:44 How can ye believe,
which receive honour one of another,
and seek not the honour that cometh from God only?

And as it is written in the letter to Smyrna, Satan tried Christian and their faith... Those who were faithful till death were not Nicolaitans. Well, sometimes Nicolaitans also sacrifice themselves, but not for the Lord and for love but because of their proudness and similar nonsense. So, there is no direct mention of Nicolaitans in the second church but when the influence comes and riches ... there one should expect to find them and truly they are mentioned in the third church. There, they are already accepted as faithful people, Christians by the world of course and not by God.

So, why then Christian clergy, performing sacrifices, and inventing new laws, is not scriptural? There are a lot of reasons, why not and some of them, will be addressed in the letter to Pergamos.

Revelation 2:7

He that hath an ear, let him hear

what the Spirit saith unto the churches;

To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life,
which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

1)

He that hath an ear, let him hear. Who is that? To whom is this letter, this message intended? Well, to people, who want to know the truth, who want to receive the true faith and to know the Lord, since it is written in Romans 10:17: “ So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.”

Yes, the Spirit said that to the churches, to Christians of those churches... but the phrase He that hath an ear, let him hear, is telling us, that this message is directed also to us.

1, 2)

Let's repeat one more time, what was to be heard here.

Church of Ephesus is the type of the first, the apostolic churches, which were successful in distinguishing the true apostles, true letters, true gospel, true doctrines from the false ones. So, the foundations for all the other types of churches were laid: Christians were found by the truth.

Ephesians 2:20-22 And are built
upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets,
Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone;
In whom all the building fitly framed together
groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord:
In whom ye also are builded together
for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

But their love was diminishing over time and to increase that love, God allowed in the next period the huge persecution throughout the entire empire to happen.

Yes, you might say, that Satan did persecute Christians already from the beginning and you are right.

1 Corinthians 15:9 For I am the least of the apostles,
that am not meet to be called an apostle,
because I persecuted the church of God.

Yes, Satan wanted to eradicate the church from the beginning, but God used the persecution for the spreading of the church, for its growth.

Acts 8:3-4 As for Saul, he made havock of the church,
entering into every house,
and haling men and women committed them to prison.
Therefore they that were scattered abroad
went every where preaching the word.

Christians could flee elsewhere, outside of the Judea in the beginning but in the second period, in the period of the persecuted church, they could flee practically nowhere, since the persecution took place throughout the whole vast Roman empire. It is true, that in some regions persecution was not so harsh, but nevertheless ...

And please notice since Satan copies God ...

Jesus promised eternal life in paradise to Christians of this church and therefore Satan promised Christians to spare their earthly life and to give them an earthly “paradise” if they renounce the real Christ, their Christian faith, love.

This came with a price: to perish forever.

Smyrna: the persecuted church

Revelation 2:8

And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write;
These things saith the first and the last,
which was dead, and is alive;

1)

According to some the word Smyrna may have been taken from the ancient gr. word for myrrh and according to some, myrrh was the chief export of the city in ancient times and myrrh is related to bitterness (in etymology but I guess also in taste) and to pain (it is a painkiller), related to dead ones, which all is in relation with persecution. And besides that, it is related also to priesthood, and some say even to kings – which all Christians are. And this is related to Jesus' promise to this church at the end of this letter. He promises them namely crown of life.

bitterness, with a possible analgesic use

Matthew 27:34 They gave him
vinegar to drink mingled with gall:
and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

Mark 15:23 And they gave him
to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

Was this vinegar or wine? Well, what about vine, which is in the process of becoming vinegar? At some point, it is both. And gall is implying that myrrh is bitter. Myrrh mixed with wine can be ingested. But let's go on. Where is myrrh related to dead body?

John 19:39-40 And there came also Nicodemus,
which at the first came to Jesus by night,
and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes,
about an hundred pound weight.

Then took they the body of Jesus,
and wound it in linen clothes with the spices,
as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

How much myrrh was there in that mixture? One cannot tell. But myrrh was expensive and aloes? I don't know. Myrrh was used also as a perfume, and as a medicine (in Chinese medicine to remove stagnant blood from the uterus), as antiseptic in mouthwashes, it is used in healing salves that may be applied to abrasions and other minor skin ailments...

Song of Solomon 3:6 Who is this
that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke,
perfumed with myrrh and frankincense,
with all powders of the merchant?

Esther 2:12 Now when every maid's turn
was come to go in to king Ahasuerus,
after that she had been twelve months,
according to the manner of the women,
(for so were the days of their purifications accomplished,
to wit, six months with oil of myrrh,
and six months with sweet odours,
and with other things for the purifying of the women;)

And where is myrrh related to the temple and priests? God ordered Moses to make a special ointment to anoint the temple and priests.

Exodus 30:22-33 Moreover
the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,
Take thou also unto thee principal spices,
of pure myrrh five hundred shekels,
and of sweet cinnamon half so much,
even two hundred and fifty shekels,
and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty shekels,

And of cassia five hundred shekels,
after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an hin:
And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment,
an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary:
it shall be an holy anointing oil.
And thou shalt anoint
the tabernacle of the congregation therewith,
and the ark of the testimony,
And the table and all his vessels,
and the candlestick and his vessels,
and the altar of incense,
And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels,
and the laver and his foot.
And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy:
whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.
And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons,
and consecrate them,
that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.
And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying,
This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me
throughout your generations.
Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured,
neither shall ye make any other like it,
after the composition of it: it is holy,
and it shall be holy unto you.
Whosoever compoundeth any like it,
or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger,
shall even be cut off from his people.

Here we have relation to the candlestick. Candlestick was mentioned in relation to the first church, Ephesus, and now, candlestick is to be anointed with myrrh – Smyrna.

Upon man's flesh should not be poured. What does that mean? Well, it could mean... not to be poured but to anoint, it is ok. And

on the other hand, person, who is to be anointed is of course an exception of this rule.

And some say, that kings were also anointed with this oil. Well, at least David was anointed with holy oil. Was this oil, which was used to anoint priests or is the verse telling us, that he received Holy Ghost? Be it this or that – we have a relation between myrrh and kings too.

Psalms 89:20 I have found David my servant;
with my holy oil have I anointed him:

And what did wise men from the East, who were surely instructed by Daniel about this and this information was passed down from generation of those wise men to a generation for several hundred years... What did they bring to Jesus, when he was born?

Matthew 2:11 And when they were come into the house,
they saw the young child with Mary his mother,
and fell down, and worshipped him:
and when they had opened their treasures,
they presented unto him gifts;
gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

Myrrh, signifying that he, who was born out of Juda, a descendant of king David, royal blood, will be king, and also priest and besides that, the myrrh implied also his suffering and death.

2)

Jesus is comforting Christians: it happened to me, and everything is fine now, it will happen to you too so, don't worry. Just follow me :)

Matthew 16:24-25 Then said Jesus unto his disciples,
If any man will come after me, let him deny himself,
and take up his cross, and follow me.

For whosoever will save his life shall lose it:
and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

John 10:27-39 My sheep hear my voice,
and I know them, and they follow me:
And I give unto them eternal life;
and they shall never perish,
neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.
My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all;
and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.
I and my Father are one.
Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.
Jesus answered them,
Many good works have I shewed you from my Father;
for which of those works do ye stone me?
The Jews answered him, saying,
For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy;
and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God.
Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law,
I said, Ye are gods?
If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came,
and the scripture cannot be broken;
Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified,
and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said,
I am the Son of God?
If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.
But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works:
that ye may know, and believe,
that the Father is in me, and I in him.
Therefore they sought again to take him:
but he escaped out of their hand,

John 12:24-33 Verily, verily, I say unto you,
Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die,
it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

He that loveth his life shall lose it;
and he that hateth his life in this world
shall keep it unto life eternal.
If any man serve me, let him follow me;
and where I am, there shall also my servant be:
if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.
Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say?
Father, save me from this hour:
but for this cause came I unto this hour.
Father, glorify thy name.
Then came there a voice from heaven, saying,
I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.
The people therefore, that stood by, and heard it,
said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.
Jesus answered and said,
This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.
Now is the judgment of this world:
now shall the prince of this world be cast out.
And I, if I be lifted up from the earth,
will draw all men unto me.
This he said, signifying what death he should die.

John 13:36-38 Simon Peter said unto him,
Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him,
Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now;
but thou shalt follow me afterwards.
Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now?
I will lay down my life for thy sake.
Jesus answered him,
Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake?
Verily, verily, I say unto thee,
The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

And later, after the resurrection, he said to Peter:
John 21:19 This spake he,

signifying by what death he should glorify God.
And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

Paul was stoned by people because of his faith and they thought he was dead. Later, he was killed but the Bible says nothing about that. But nevertheless, he was prepared to die and he almost died because of his faith, that we know from the Bible. He followed Christ in this and also with all his life.

1 Corinthians 11:1 Be ye followers of me,
even as I also am of Christ.

1 Peter 3:13 And who is he that will harm you,
if ye be followers of that which is good?

Romans 8:11 But if the Spirit of him
that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you,
he that raised up Christ from the dead
shall also quicken your mortal bodies
by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

Revelation 2:9

I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty,
(but thou art rich)
and I know the blasphemy of them
which say they are Jews, and are not,
but are the synagogue of Satan.

1)

Even though there were some tribulations present also in the first period of Church, they didn't last long time and they were mostly local in nature. So Christians could save themselves pretty much easy by fleeing somewhere else but in this period, the persecution took place throughout the whole Roman empire and it lasted long, long 10 years. More about that it will be said later.

They were following Jesus. What benefits did Christians get out of persecution? Persecution is mentioned together with works... and we will see, this is related to faith, hope, love and fulfillment of the promises – eternal life.

1 Thessalonians 2:14 For ye, brethren,
became followers of the churches of God
which in Judaea are in Christ Jesus:
for ye also have suffered like things
of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews:

Hebrews 6:10-12 For God is not unrighteous
to forget your work and labour of love,
which ye have shewed toward his name,
in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.
And we desire that every one of you
do shew the same diligence
to the full assurance of hope unto the end:
That ye be not slothful,

but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

Romans 5:2-10 By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; And patience, experience; and experience, hope: And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him. For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

Charity here means Christian love. It can be understood from the context, that this charity is not our charity, giving alms to people and stuff.

1 Corinthians 13:13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

2 Peter 1:3-11 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness,

through the knowledge of him
that hath called us to glory and virtue:
Whereby are given unto us
exceeding great and precious promises:
that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature,
having escaped the corruption
that is in the world through lust.
And beside this, giving all diligence,
add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge;
And to knowledge temperance;
and to temperance patience;
and to patience godliness;
And to godliness brotherly kindness;
and to brotherly kindness charity.
For if these things be in you, and abound,
they make you that ye shall neither be barren
nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.
But he that lacketh these things is blind,
and cannot see afar off,
and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins.
Wherefore the rather, brethren,
give diligence to make your calling and election sure:
for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:
For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you
abundantly into the everlasting kingdom
of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

John 14:1-10 Let not your heart be troubled:
ye believe in God, believe also in me.
In my Father's house are many mansions:
if it were not so, I would have told you.
I go to prepare a place for you.
And if I go and prepare a place for you,
I will come again, and receive you unto myself;

that where I am, there ye may be also.
And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.
Thomas saith unto him,
Lord, we know not whither thou goest;
and how can we know the way?
Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life:
no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.
If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also:
and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.
Philip saith unto him,
Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.
Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you,
and yet hast thou not known me, Philip?
he that hath seen me hath seen the Father;
and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?
Believest thou not that I am in the Father,
and the Father in me?
the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself:
but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

2)

As seen with earthly eyes, this church did a bad job. People were persecuted... and yet Jesus is telling them, they are doing great? They are poor and yet, he says, they are rich? Who is rich in God's eyes?

Proverbs 13:7 There is that maketh himself rich,
yet hath nothing:
there is that maketh himself poor,
yet hath great riches.

Matthew 19:16-30 And, behold, one came
and said unto him, Good Master,
what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?
And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good?

there is none good but one, that is, God:
but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.
He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said,
Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery,
Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,
Honour thy father and thy mother:
and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
The young man saith unto him,
All these things have I kept from my youth up:
what lack I yet? Jesus said unto him,
If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast,
and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven:
and come and follow me.
But when the young man heard that saying,
he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.
Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you,
That a rich man shall hardly enter
into the kingdom of heaven.
And again I say unto you,
It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle,
than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.
When his disciples heard it,
they were exceedingly amazed, saying,
Who then can be saved?
But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them,
With men this is impossible;
but with God all things are possible.
Then answered Peter and said unto him,
Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee:
what shall we have therefore?
And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you,
That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration
when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory,
ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones,
judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren,
or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands,
for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold,
and shall inherit everlasting life.

But many that are first shall be last;
and the last shall be first.

Here we again have reference to the first and the last. Jesus renounced his godhood, he humbled himself the most, he was the last and yet, he was before that the first and is the first.

Matthew 6:19-21 Lay not up for yourselves
treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt,
and where thieves break through and steal:
But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven,
where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt,
and where thieves do not break through nor steal:
For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

3)

Synagogue means assembly. And there are in principle two assemblies: of God and of Satan. Assembly of Satan desires to kill the assembly of God and assembly of God blesses, is being kind to them, while being persecuted and killed and by doing so, in a person, who still follows Satan, something happens. This act of love can change his ways and if not, he has to completely kill his conscience and thus heading toward destruction.

Assembly or synagogue of Satan connects, similarly as assembly of God, people from all the nations: Jews, Gentiles. Here Jesus is referring to the Jews, because this local persecution happened because of Jews, those who were not really Jews in spirit but only in flesh. So, they were always in agreement with Gentiles to destroy believers. Unbelieving Jews, Jesus calls them sons of the devil, together with Gentiles, Romans, crucified the Lord. This

church was persecuted by unbelieving Jews (together with Gentiles or without them, I cannot tell, since the Bible says nothing about that). And in the period of the second church, mostly Romans persecuted the churches. Of course, unbelieving Jews were almost always ready to help them, since they are of the same synagogue.

Jesus is telling those Jews, who were Jews only by flesh, that their father is not Abraham but the devil, since they do his works. And similar is with Gentiles – children of the devil, as we were too, since we had the same nature as the devil... It is not about the flesh, it is about the spirit, nature, love, truth...

John 8:39-44 They answered and said unto him,
Abraham is our father.

Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children,
ye would do the works of Abraham.

But now ye seek to kill me,
a man that hath told you the truth,
which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

Ye do the deeds of your father.

Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication;
we have one Father, even God.

Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father,
ye would love me:

for I proceeded forth and came from God;
neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

Why do ye not understand my speech?
even because ye cannot hear my word.

Ye are of your father the devil,
and the lusts of your father ye will do.

He was a murderer from the beginning,
and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him.

When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own:
for he is a liar, and the father of it.

How blinded and unjust we are without God! People were accusing Jesus, because he called himself the Son of God and here, almost the same guys were telling to him, that their father is God... Hm... unjust, devilish... no doubt about it.

Unbelieving Jews – Gentile association

Acts 14:1-7 And it came to pass in Iconium,
that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews,
and so spake, that a great multitude
both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.
But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles,
and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.
Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord,
which gave testimony unto the word of his grace,
and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.
But the multitude of the city was divided:
and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.
And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles,
and also of the Jews with their rulers,
to use them despitefully, and to stone them,
They were ware of it, and fled unto Lystra and Derbe,
cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region
that lieth round about:
And there they preached the gospel.

Acts 14:19 And there came thither
certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium,
who persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul,
drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

Paul confirms Jesus' words, that not all Jews are Jews. Believing Jews and believing Gentiles are one. They are spiritual seed of Abraham and thus they both could be called Jews. And so are

unbelieving Jews and unbelieving Gentiles one. But please notice, that God did not completely reject Jews, who are Jews only in flesh or who have accepted Judaism at latter times. Bible doesn't teach that. Some are already coming to the faith but as the time will go on, the more of them will become spiritual Jews :)

Romans 2:29 But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

Galatians 3:28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

Collosians 3:11 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all.

1 Corinthian 12:13 For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

Revelation 2:10

Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer:
behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison,
that ye may be tried;
and ye shall have tribulation ten days:
be thou faithful unto death,
and I will give thee a crown of life.

1, 2, 3)

It is interesting to mention, that in prophetic sense, a day may represent one year. So, if tribulation lasted ten days in Smyrna, that means, that the tribulation, which is prophesied about would last either 10 days or 10 years. 10 days of persecution regarding the major part of Christians is not much. One could hide and wait 10 days and come back. So 10 years is more reasonable to expect. And during the time of the second period of the church, when persecuted churches were more prevalent, throughout the entire Roman empire the Great persecution or Diocletianic persecution took place. It started in year 303 and it ended in year 313 AD with the edict in Milan, signed by the emperor Constantin. It lasted 10 years!

Christians were obliged to worship the Emperor (similar as it was in Babylon, Nebuchadnezzar) and Roman gods as God, gods and if not, they were killed. The persecution was in some regions of the empire more strict, and in some less. Well, it is written: the Devil shall cast some of you into prison and beside that Jesus speaks about faithfulness till their death. So, it was not just imprisonment in question here.

So, matured Christians, the elders, who took care for the lambs, were butchered and can you even imagine, what kind of faith one had? Let's say, you have letters of the apostles in your hand, the gospels, and soldiers come to you and kill you... What will they do

with writings? Will they burn them? What does God desire from me? Should I sacrifice unto Emperor, as if he is God and in such a way I could save the writings, take care for lambs, babes in Christ? Well, the instruction here was clear: be faithful unto death.

References:

one day – one year:

Numbers 13:34 After the number of the days
in which ye searched the land, even forty days,
each day for a year,
shall ye bear your iniquities,
even forty years,
and ye shall know my breach of promise.

It was known to Daniel, when Jesus will be born and this he wrote in a book couple of centuries before Jesus was born. A day represents a year.

Daniel 9:24 Know therefore and understand,
that from the going forth of the commandment
to restore and to build Jerusalem
unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks,
and threescore and two weeks:
the street shall be built again, and the wall,
even in troublous times.
And after threescore and two weeks shall
Messiah be cut off, but not for himself:
and the people of the prince
that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary;
and the end thereof shall be with a flood,
and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

There was a weekly sabbath - people rest, and yearly sabbath - the land rests.

Leviticus 25:1-5

And the Lord spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,
Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them,
When ye come into the land which I give you,
then shall the land keep a sabbath unto the Lord.
Six years thou shalt sow thy field,
and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard,
and gather in the fruit thereof;
But in the seventh year
shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land,
a sabbath for the Lord: thou shalt neither sow thy field,
nor prune thy vineyard.
That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest
thou shalt not reap,
neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed:
for it is a year of rest unto the land.

4)

As we have seen, the Lord promised Christians in the first period to give them to eat of the tree of life in the midsts of the paradise of God. Satan copied that and offered to Christians to spare their earthly life and their riches, house, family, to give them an earthly paradise if they renounce Jesus and acknowledge emperor and Roman gods as gods.

And here the Lord is promising them the crown of life. What do you think, the next strategy of Satan will be? In the next period, he will offer them peace and power. Emperor Constantine took the rule over the churches into his hands. And later, so called Christianity became a state religion, persecuting others, destroying Olympic games, Roman temples etc. In the comment of the next verse, we will see, that Jesus is actually promising Christians to

become his priests in his kingdom, to reign with him (Rev 20:6). So, therefore we can now clearly see, how God's promise of the crown of life led Satan to offer "Christians" to become his priests in his version of Christianity which became a state religion, to rule with him.

5) **additional interesting thoughts**

The number 10, as in 10 years brought to my memory Solomon's temple and 10 candlesticks and the parable about 10 virgins, waiting for their husband. Now, there is a vague connection between years and candlesticks in the Bible. Very vague. Candlesticks burnt every evening, every day and since day represents year, 10 candlesticks could represent 10 years too. Is there any gain in this? Does one understand better the Bible because of this? I guess not. Does one get a deeper insight? I guess not. This was just the flow of my thoughts... which brought me to the biblical connection between Solomon's 10 candlesticks and 10 virgins from the parable. And in this comparison you could go deeper and find many similarities between Solomon and Jesus, his temple and the temple of Jesus...

Anyway, in the Solomon's temple there were 10 candlesticks, 5 of them on one side and 5 of them on the other side. Since candlestick represents church, as we have seen till now, and since church and Christians are represented by virgins engaged to Jesus, it comes into my mind Jesus parable about ten virgins, 5 of them wise, with oil in their lamps and 5 foolish, without oil in their lamps. And we have read in the letter to the church of Ephesus – their candlestick was put away... it didn't illuminate the temple of God anymore... and here is another church and their lamps, their spirit is lightening the temple...

Matthew 25:1-13 Then shall
the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins,

which took their lamps,
and went forth to meet the bridegroom.
And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.
They that were foolish took their lamps,
and took no oil with them:
But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.
While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.
And at midnight there was a cry made,
Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.
Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.
And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil;
for our lamps are gone out.
But the wise answered, saying,
Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you:
but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.
And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came;
and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage:
and the door was shut.
Afterward came also the other virgins, saying,
Lord, Lord, open to us. But he answered and said,
Verily I say unto you, I know you not.
Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein
the Son of man cometh.

References

2 Chronicles 4:7 And he made
ten candlesticks of gold according to their form,
and set them in the temple,
five on the right hand, and five on the left.

2 Corinthians 11:2-3 For I am jealous over you
with godly jealousy:
for I have espoused you to one husband,
that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

But I fear, lest by any means,
as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty,
so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity
that is in Christ.

Revelation 2:11

He that hath an ear, let him hear
what the Spirit saith unto the churches;
He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

Here is one more time stressed, that Christians who die for Jesus, will not see the second death. And the second death is what? Body with its soul, the essence of life, is thrown into a lake of fire. Is a person destroyed in a moment or does it take a while or does one there spend the whole eternity? I cannot say but I know, that that it is not the place to be. If you prefer one option above the other, know, that even that one is not so good, as you might think. To get an impression, how bad it is, think of the other option, what do you feel about it and you will get it right, how bad it will be.

Revelation 20:4-6 And I saw thrones,
and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them:
and I saw the souls of them
that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus,
and for the word of God,
and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image,
neither had received his mark upon their foreheads,
or in their hands;
and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.
But the rest of the dead lived not again
until the thousand years were finished.
This is the first resurrection.
Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection:
on such the second death hath no power,
but they shall be priests of God and of Christ,
and shall reign with him a thousand years.

And after the thousand years of ruling with Christ (it could be even 360 years or 365 thousand years if one day represents one year in

this case too, but mostly Christians believed, that this will last thousand ordinary years), the rest of the dead will be raised from the dead and judged and some will be cast into the lake of fire, which is the second death and some not. Over those people, who will be raised at the second resurrection, the second death will have power. Some of those will be hurt by the second death and some won't be.

Revelation 20:12-15 And I saw the dead,
small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened:
and another book was opened, which is the book of life:
and the dead were judged out of those things
which were written in the books, according to their works.
And the sea gave up the dead which were in it;
and death and hell delivered up the dead
which were in them:
and they were judged every man according to their works.
And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire.
This is the second death.
And whosoever was not found written in the book of life
was cast into the lake of fire.

Pergamos: the idolatrous church

Revelation 2:12

And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write;
These things saith he
which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

1)

The matured Christians were in many regions of Roman empire killed and in some areas only traitors, worldly “Christians” without true faith, remained. They didn’t follow Christ, they saved their skin by rejecting the faith. So what is God to do?

He put together all the letters of the apostles, which remained and which he has chosen beforehand to be a part of his book, written on parchment, made out of an animal skin. The word parchment, on which the Bible was written, comes from the name of the city of Pergamos, Pergamon, which was a flourishing center for the production of parchment. And Pergamon’s library full of books was the second best in the ancient Greek civilization. And the word Bible means in Greek (ta biblia) the books. So... we have a match.

Unto Adam and Eve God gave coats of skins, to cover up their sin, showing to them, that someone will have to die to save the mess, they have caused. And this someone was the Son of God, the Lamb of God, the Word of God. And the centuries followed and more and more was revealed to humankind, who will this Saviour be, what will he do, etc. and finally, everything was written on the parchment, made out of animal skins – the Bible.

Genesis 3:21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did the Lord God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

How many books are in the Bible? Some say 73, some 66, some ... some say, the Bible is wrong... Well, let's take a look what is in the Bible.

There was a candlestick in the tabernacle of testimony. How many decorative elements did it have? 3 times 3 on each branch. There were 6 branches altogether and a central piece, called candlestick with 4 times 3 decorative elements. So we have 27 decorative elements, 12 decorative elements and 27 decorative elements, 66 in total.

How is a candlestick related to the Word of God?
We have already read,

Psalm 119:105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet,
and a light unto my path.

Psalm 119:130 The entrance of thy words giveth light;
it giveth understanding unto the simple.

Proverbs 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp;
and the law is light;
and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

The candlestick, lamp gives light, the entrance of his words gives light and his commandment, spoken – words are a lamp... and above all, from John 1, we know, that in the Word is life, and life is light. So God's word can be related to the candlestick.

There was shewbread in the tabernacle of testimony. 12 pieces of bread, which could be laid on the special table in almost infinitive possible ways. One could build pyramids with them, towers, put them in a circle... or just lay them as one wishes... but no! God ordered that those cakes are laid down in two rows, 6 in one and 6 in the other.

Exodus 25:30 And thou shalt set upon the table shewbread before me alway.

Leviticus 24:5-9 And thou shalt take fine flour,
and bake twelve cakes thereof:

two tenth deals shall be in one cake.

And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row,
upon the pure table before the Lord.

And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each row,
that it may be on the bread for a memorial,
even an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

Every sabbath he shall set it
in order before the Lord continually,
being taken from the children of Israel
by an everlasting covenant.

And it shall be Aaron's and his sons':
and they shall eat it in the holy place:

for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the Lord
made by fire by a perpetual statute.

The phrase the bread for a memorial is very revealing.

I Corinthians 11:23-24 For I have received of the Lord that
which also I delivered unto you,

That the Lord Jesus the same night
in which he was betrayed took bread:

And when he had given thanks,
he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body,
which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.

Please note, that this is not done as a sacrifice, but just as a remembrance. Christians are all priests and they eat this bread. But what is this bread?

John 6:56-58 He that eateth my flesh,
and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.
As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father:
so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.
This is that bread which came down from heaven:
not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead:
he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.
63 It is the spirit that quickeneth;
the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you,
they are spirit, and they are life.

The flesh, meaning bread as manna was, means nothing. It doesn't have any power to quicken, to make alive something, which is dead, as we were, before coming to Christ. The words are important. And we have all heard the parable about the sower. He sowed I guess wheat. The Son of Man is planting seeds, the words... it is said. And these grow and bear fruit and that fruit is then crushed (Jesus tortured and killed) and put in the oven (he went to preach the souls in prison, some say hell and I do not see anything wrong with it. Why could he not go there? He has the keys of hell, so?) And then this information, when we understand it, when we accept it, it changes us. It is perfect. A seed of love is planted into us, which changes us and is changing us.

1 Peter 3:18-22 For Christ also hath once suffered for sins,
the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God,
being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:
By which also he went and
preached unto the spirits in prison;
Which sometime were disobedient,
when once the longsuffering of God
waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing,
wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.
The like figure whereunto even baptism
doth also now save us

(not the putting away of the filth of the flesh,
but the answer of a good conscience toward God,)
by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:
Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God;
angels and authorities and powers
being made subject unto him.

Bread is a perfect picture of the Gospel, it is the essence of the Bible, the Word of God. Do you want to see Christ, the Word of God? Let me show it to you – look at shewbread. 6 and 6 breads. 6, 6, that is 66.

Let us take a look now at hand and its connection with Christ.

Joseph, who saved the world by feeding it with bread (Genesis 37-50) is a picture of Jesus Christ. Some say, that they are more than 100 similarities between them. I could find about 46 of them. Joseph had two sons and the first one he named Manasseh.

Genesis 41:51 And Joseph called
the name of the firstborn Manasseh:
For God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil,
and all my father's house.

And the second one he named Ephraim.

Genesis 41:52 And the name of the second
called he Ephraim:
For God hath caused me to be fruitful
in the land of my affliction.

And those two sons he brought in front of his father, Jacob, Israel to bless them. And he blessed them in a very peculiar way. He crossed his hands. Joseph wanted to correct him, saying him, why

is he blessing Ephraim first, since Manasseh is the firstborn. But Jacob insisted... making a cross.

Jesus came into this world as a man. He forgot that he was Son of God, God. And he was fruitful in the land, where he was crucified on the tree, cross.

Genesis 48:13 And Joseph took them both,
Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand,
and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and
brought them near unto him.
And Israel stretched out his right hand,
and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger,
and his left hand upon Manasseh's head,
guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the firstborn.

48:17-20 And when Joseph saw
that his father laid his right hand
upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him:
and he held up his father's hand,
to remove it from Ephraim's head
unto Manasseh's head.
And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father:
for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.
And his father refused, and said,
I know it, my son, I know it:
he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great:
but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he,
and his seed shall become a multitude of nations.
And he blessed them that day, saying,
In thee shall Israel bless, saying,
God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh:
and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

Let's take a look at another instances, which connect hand with God.

Mark 12:36 For David himself said by the Holy Ghost,
The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,
till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

Exodus 14:29 But the children of Israel
walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea;
and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand,
and on their left.

Now, we know, that the voice of Lord is as sound of many waters.
His word is as a sound of many waters. And here we have right
hand, left hand, waters and in between 12 tribes of Israel and the
ark of testimony, angel of God in a pillar, passing through, to be
saved, to come into the promised land. But if that is not enough...
read Psalm 98

Psalm 98:1-2 O sing unto the Lord a new song;
for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand,
and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.
The Lord hath made known his salvation:
his righteousness hath he openly shewed
in the sight of the heathen.

Judges 7:20 And the three companies blew the trumpets,
and brake the pitchers,
and held the lamps in their left hands,
and the trumpets in their right hands to blow withal:
and they cried, The sword of the Lord, and of Gideon.

As we have seen, the sword of the Lord is related to the word of
God. Out of his mouth went sword... This is what John saw. And

lamps and trumpets are also related to his word. And now we have also left and right hand connection with it.

2 Chronicles 18:18 Again he said,
Therefore hear the word of the Lord;
I saw the Lord sitting upon his throne,
and all the host of heaven standing
on his right hand and on his left.

Host of heaven are angels, spirits. And we know, that the weapons of Christians is not fleshly but spiritual – information, words. So, we have once again, God in the middle and his words on the left and right hand.

The book of Daniel is the 27th book in the OT and the book of Revelation of Jesus Christ given to John is also 27th book in the NT. We have already compared those two persons and found many similarities. But let's go on. There are 5 books of Moses in the OT and there are 4 gospels and Acts of Holy Ghost made through the Apostles. Jesus' time, while being on the Earth, is described in 5 books of the NT. 5, 27, right hand, left hand, word of God?

Hand has 5 fingers. Hand is very useful to us. Our hands can do such great works. What is the foundation of our hands? The frame? Bones. Hand of the child has 27 bones. Later one or two additional bones grow, it depends. They are not attached to the other bones and are called sesamoid bones. And Christians, who are priest, are children of God. And so we have a picture of a priest, who had 12 pieces of bread in his right and left hand and who put it on the golden table in the tabernacle of testimony. 27 bones – the left hand, 12 pieces of bread, arranged in two rows: 6 and 6, and we have 27 bones – the right hand, 66 elements in total.

And don't forget, the right hand is more powerful than the left. On the left side of the Bible is the OT, where the love of God was not

so much revealed and on the right hand, the power of God is completely revealed to us. Great :)

And the Bible? The book of Daniel is the 27th book. Then we have 12 minor prophets and then the NT, which contains 27 books – a perfect match. And we have the candlestick with 27 decorative elements on the left hand, 12 in the middle and 27 decorative elements on the right hand. Again a perfect match. So we see, that at least in three ways the number of books of the Bible is encoded into the Bible itself.

Maybe we could go on how the Bible itself reveals to us... The book of Revelation is the 22th book, if one doesn't count the first five books. The book of Revelation has 22 chapters. Maybe this 22 has something to do with revelation? And similar is in the OT: the number of books until Daniel without 5 foundational books is 22 books. And if we take the foundation of the OT and the NT, we get 10 books. And don't forget the 12 minor prophets, which makes 22. 3 times 22 is 66. There are three persons, who are to be revealed to us: God the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost and yet one God.

How many times Jesus reveals himself in the Bible to humankind? Three times. Three revelations. As a creator, as a servant and as God and king. 3 times 22 is 66.

Let us remind ourselves, what was bread for? For memorial, for remembrance. Bread is word and word is spirit...

John 14:26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

Who is the author of the Bible, the word of God? God, Holy Ghost wrote the Bible though people.

2 Peter 1:21 For the prophecy
came not in old time by the will of man:
but holy men of God spake
as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

Who created the body of Christ? God, through his Word, though the Holy Ghost though people.

Luke 1:35 And the angel answered and said unto her,
The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee,
and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee:
therefore also that holy thing
which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

Matthew 1:18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ
was on this wise:
When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph,
before they came together,
she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

And the body of Christ is church and is fed with his word, his body, which is written in the Bible.

Well, a way much more is to be said about the books of the Bible. Why are there four gospels? Well, there are 4 cherubims and one can even make a nice comparison with a DNA, as Mike Hoggard did in his video Jesus Christ, DNA and Holy Bible... and one can go even deeper... but for many of us, this should suffice...

Aha, and when all the books of the Bible were written in the first period, the gifts of the Holy Ghost were not so important to spread the faith and so they almost entirely ceased if not completely. The

main thing is the fruit of the spirit. And what is that? Read the Bible.

Galatians 5:22-26 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit. Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

1 Corinthians 13:1 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

2)
twoedged sword

We already know, that this represents the word of God, which is very effective in every direction – it is not something more than 50 % effective (one-edged sword and its spike), it is 100 % effective (two edges plus spike).

The Bible exposes every evil, it gives us a diagnosis of our diseases state of our mind and heart. It explains to us, that God is a just judge, powerful, mighty. And it implants fear into us, fear of the Lord. We start to beg the Lord for mercy, to have pity on us. We could die before asking, since he is the controller. And if we are still alive after asking him, it is a good chance, that it was forgiven to us. And this grace implants into us a feeling of relieve, gratefulness, isn't that great? And this implants into us a seed of love. He pardoned us, even though we are completely unworthy to

deserve anything good. So the Bible also shows us his love, which also is able to destroy evil.

And if we take this temporarily forgiveness lightly, if we in reality haven't accepted the grace, if we remain the same criminal, then the Lord will give us, what we desire. We will be destroyed by his sword, his commandment.

The word is his sword and the sword is his word.

In this letter, sword is mentioned several times. It means the Bible and a military attack by the unbelievers.

And please notice, that in the previous period, the Devil was killing faithful Christians and now God himself says, that he will fight against those, who are not faithful servants.

Revelation 2:13

I know thy works, and where thou dwellest,
even where Satan's seat is;
and thou holdest fast my name,
and hast not denied my faith,
even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr,
who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

1)

Where is Satan's seat? Where Satan dwelleth? Some people say, that in Pergamos and that might be true. Pergamos was in ancient times a kingdom, which ruled over the region, where the six cities were built. And later, more than 100 years BC, it became a part of Roman empire.

To get clearer picture, we will present this Devil, Pergamos - Rome connection later in this letter and some details we will mention in the letter to Laodicea and even later.

2, 3)

Otherwise, yes. As it was said, the Devil tried Christians and put some of them in prison and kill some. And this happened in the Roman empire. So, the Devil dwelt in Roman empire at that time. Where? Pergamos or capital Rome would be first guesses and we will see, that it was Rome.

The faithful Christians were killed in many regions of the empire, where mainly only those, who betrayed Christ stayed alive. And in the other parts, where persecution was not so severe, also matured Christians remained alive. The big question after the persecution ended was: are those, who betrayed the faith still Christians or not? Some Christians were saying that they aren't, some were saying that they are but at the end, everything goes and so they were considered to be Christians.

But Jesus is addressing here those, who were faithful, who had faith, the real Christians and not those, who betrayed him.

Revelation 2:14

But I have a few things against thee,
because thou hast there them
that hold the doctrine of Balaam,
who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock
before the children of Israel,
to eat things sacrificed unto idols,
and to commit fornication.

1)

The walk of the children of Israel from Egypt to the promised land is a picture of Christians walking in faith into heavens. Nothing could stop Israelites, since the Lord was with them. He fought for them. People, who lived in the promised land were very sinful (picture of fallen angels). They were killing their own babies, they had sex with animals and so on and so forth... They worshiped the devils, gods... God was warning them 400 years and they didn't listen. They were pretty much the same as we are. We are thinking, that we are good and surely they had about themselves likewise opinion. Anyway after 400 years the measure of evil was full and God said, it is enough. In that region lived at that time king Balac, who wanted to protect himself, his kingdom and his people. What to do? So, he sent to a "prophet" of God, Balaam. Was this really a prophet? Not really. He was a soothsayer but God spoke also through him. The king promised him riches, power... And even though God said, don't do it, he reconsidered the offer and asked one more time God, what to do. This shows that he desired riches, money. So he went to Balac and he, together with king, was building many altars to curse the children of Israel but every time he blessed them instead. But by the end, he reveals a secret to the king, how to destroy the children of Israel. They cannot be destroyed by any power, since the Lord is with them. If you can make, that the Lord will fight against them, then they are finished and your people, your kingdom is saved. How to do that? By using

women, to be nice with the children of Israel. And so they didn't make war with them but offered them peace, they invited them to a feast, and they ate together food sacrificed to idols, the sacrifices of the dead, they commit spiritual fornication and they fornicate with those women too. And God fought against them at Baal-peor.

Numbers 22:1-41 And the children of Israel set forward,
and pitched in the plains of Moab
on this side Jordan by Jericho.
And Balak the son of Zippor saw all
that Israel had done to the Amorites.
And Moab was sore afraid of the people,
because they were many:
and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.
And Moab said unto the elders of Midian,
Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us,
as the ox licketh up the grass of the field.
And Balak the son of Zippor was
king of the Moabites at that time.
He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam
the son of Beor to Pethor,
which is by the river of the land
of the children of his people, to call him, saying,
Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt:
behold, they cover the face of the earth,
and they abide over against me:
Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people;
for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail,
that we may smite them,
and that I may drive them out of the land:
for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed,
and he whom thou cursest is cursed.
And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian
departed with the rewards of divination in their hand;
and they came unto Balaam,

and spake unto him the words of Balak.
And he said unto them, Lodge here this night,
and I will bring you word again,
as the Lord shall speak unto me:
and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.
And God came unto Balaam, and said,
What men are these with thee?
And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor,
king of Moab, hath sent unto me, saying,
Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt,
which covereth the face of the earth:
come now, curse me them;
peradventure I shall be able to overcome them,
and drive them out. And God said unto Balaam,
Thou shalt not go with them;
thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed.
And Balaam rose up in the morning,
and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land:
for the Lord refuseth to give me leave to go with you.
And the princes of Moab rose up,
and they went unto Balak, and said,
Balaam refuseth to come with us.
And Balak sent yet again princes,
more, and more honourable than they.
And they came to Balaam, and said to him,
Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing,
I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:
For I will promote thee unto very great honour,
and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me:
come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.
And Balaam answered
and said unto the servants of Balak,
If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold,
I cannot go beyond the word of the Lord my God,
to do less or more.

Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night,
that I may know what the Lord will say unto me more.
And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him,
If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them;
but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.
And Balaam rose up in the morning,
and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.
And God's anger was kindled because he went:
and the angel of the Lord stood in the way
for an adversary against him.
Now he was riding upon his ass,
and his two servants were with him.
And the ass saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way,
and his sword drawn in his hand:
and the ass turned aside out of the way,
and went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass,
to turn her into the way.
But the angel of the Lord stood in a path of the vineyards,
a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.
And when the ass saw the angel of the Lord,
she thrust herself unto the wall,
and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall:
and he smote her again.
And the angel of the Lord went further,
and stood in a narrow place,
where was no way to turn either
to the right hand or to the left.
And when the ass saw the angel of the Lord,
she fell down under Balaam:
and Balaam's anger was kindled,
and he smote the ass with a staff.
And the Lord opened the mouth of the ass,
and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee,
that thou hast smitten me these three times?
And Balaam said unto the ass,

Because thou hast mocked me:
I would there were a sword in mine hand,
for now would I kill thee. And the ass said unto Balaam,
Am not I thine ass, upon which
thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day?
was I ever wont to do so unto thee?
And he said, Nay.
Then the Lord opened the eyes of Balaam,
and he saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way,
and his sword drawn in his hand:
and he bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face.
And the angel of the Lord said unto him,
Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times?
behold, I went out to withstand thee,
because thy way is perverse before me:
And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times:
unless she had turned from me,
surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.
And Balaam said unto the angel of the Lord, I have sinned;
for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me:
now therefore, if it displease thee,
I will get me back again.
And the angel of the Lord said unto Balaam,
Go with the men: but only the word
that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak.
So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.
And when Balak heard that Balaam was come,
he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab,
which is in the border of Arnon,
which is in the utmost coast.
And Balak said unto Balaam,
Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee?
wherefore camest thou not unto me?
am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?
And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee:

have I now any power at all to say any thing?
the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.
And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto Kirjath-huzoth.
And Balak offered oxen and sheep,
and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him.
And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam,
and brought him up into the high places of Baal,
that thence he might see the utmost part of the people.

Numeri 23:1-3 And Balaam said unto Balak,
Build me here seven altars,
and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.
And Balak did as Balaam had spoken;
and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar
a bullock and a ram. And Balaam said unto Balak,
Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go:
peradventure the Lord will come to meet me:
and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee.
And he went to an high place.

Numeri 24:1 And Balak's anger
was kindled against Balaam,
and he smote his hands together:
and Balak said unto Balaam,
I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold,
thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.
Therefore now flee thou to thy place:
I thought to promote thee unto great honour;
but, lo, the Lord hath kept thee back from honour.

Numbers 25:1-3 And Israel abode in Shittim,
and the people began
to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.
And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods:
and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods.

And Israel joined himself unto Baal-peor:
and the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel.

Deutoronomy 4:3 our eyes have seen
what the Lord did because of Baal-peor:
for all the men that followed Baal-peor,
the Lord thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

The Lord destroyed them through his commandment to Moses and
through the plague.

Psalms 106:28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-peor,
and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

Numbers 31:16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel,
through the counsel of Balaam,
to commit trespass against the Lord in the matter of Peor,
and there was a plague among the congregation of the Lord.

Joshua 13:22 Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer,
did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them
that were slain by them.

And this is the story of this church. Diocletian and three other
Roman emperors persecuted Christians for 10 long years (like
nations, who desired to destroy the children of Israel, and Balac
did nothing about it). Constantine did not oppose that. And then
gradually he, Constantine, came to the power and offered
Christians peace – Edict of Milan, 313AD. Constantine had one so
called Christian advisor, Lactantius, who was guiding his religious
policy. And the story goes that Constantine saw some perverted
cross, chi-rho and voice in his vision, telling him: In Hoc Signo
Vinces or **with this sign, you will conquer**. Do you recall
Nicolaitans? And what their name means? Those, who conquer the
laity.

The mixing of Roman religion and Christianity began. Some people became sacrificial priests, who were offering the Lamb of God to God, as a sacrificial offering on their altars in front of their idols, so called Saints, dead people, which were actually Roman gods in disguise. Somehow later Christianity, or mix of Roman religion with Christianity became a state religion, under the emperor Theodosius I.

One has to mention catacombs too. Pagans burnt their dead corps but Jews and Christians buried them. Since many Christians were slaves, they didn't have money to buy a land, so they dug underground and so they made catacombs, where they buried their dead ones. And over time, the Christianity became perverted and they started to worship there too, in front of the dead.

Constantine was baptized in water much later in his life, not long before his death. That tells us something about his zeal toward the real Christ. He called the first Council of Nicae, where "Christians" discussed some "religious" matters. And later he commissioned 50 Bibles to the church of Constantinople but not much about those Bibles is known.

In this period old translations of the Bible existed in Latin, and Vulgate, a somehow compromised Bible translation was made in this period too. Codex Sinaiticus and Vaticanus, which are Alexandrian codices, corrupted Bibles, never used by the church came into existence in this time too. They weren't used by the church until about 1880 and now, almost the whole world is using them.

Revelation 2:15

So hast thou also them
that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.

As mentioned, Constantine heard some voice, the story goes like that, if that really happened or not – I don't know. But the voice told him, with this sign you will conquer. And Nicolaitans are those, who conquered the laity, the clergy.

They started to do sacrificial offering of the Lamb, the bread, on their altars in front of idols, false gods, the devils in disguise of dead real or invented saints. This was not anymore done for the remembrance sake. In this way, they greatly diminished the role of Jesus' death on the cross, since a Roman priest had now great power. Through him, this sacrifice continued and if this would end, according to them, the world would cease to exist.

So, clergy became more and more influential. Balaam, Nicolaitans in this church received honor and wealth, Balak, Roman emperor gave Nicolaitans their crown, to rule over people, as a sign of his gratitude for the betrayal of Christians and God.

Nicolaitans were seeking the glory of people and not the glory of God. Nicolaitans desired wealth, money, fame. To be seen by others, so they built themselves temples, called churches in high places. Think of Baal and Balaam with Balak building altars on high places. Altars were elevated, so that they could see everyone but also so that everyone could see them... Christians knew no altars before that time. This is abomination to the Lord, you see. And they were the same as unbelievers, since they were unbelievers and to distinguish them from others, they had to be dressed nicely and they started to wear golden rings... So called bishops, which are not, today still wear golden rings. This

“tradition” originates from this period. But what has the Bible to say about those things?

Jesus is speaking to Jews here, but he is addressing the Nicolaitan spirit, applicable to those guys too.

John 5:44 How can ye believe,
which receive honour one of another,
and seek not the honour that cometh from God only?

Here we have lust and money – hand by hand. Lust can be satisfied with a harlot’s “love”, money, love cannot be...

1 Timothy 6:8-11 And having food and raiment
let us be therewith content.
But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare,
and into many foolish and hurtful lusts,
which drown men in destruction and perdition.
For the love of money is the root of all evil:
which while some coveted after,
they have erred from the faith,
and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.
But thou, O man of God, flee these things;
and follow after righteousness, godliness,
faith, love, patience, meekness.

The same spirit is present in Nicolaitans.

Luke 20:46-47 Then in the audience of all the people
he said unto his disciples,
Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes,
and love greetings in the markets,
and the highest seats in the synagogues,
and the chief rooms at feasts;
Which devour widows’ houses,

and for a shew make long prayers:
the same shall receive greater damnation.

Luke 16:11-14 If therefore ye have not been faithful
in the unrighteous mammon,
who will commit to your trust the true riches?
And if ye have not been faithful
in that which is another man's,
who shall give you that which is your own?
No servant can serve two masters:
for either he will hate the one, and love the other;
or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other.
Ye cannot serve God and mammon.
And the Pharisees also, who were covetous,
heard all these things: and they derided him.

Assembly is church and this happened during this time.

James 2:2-10 For if there come unto your assembly
a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel,
and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;
And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing,
and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place;
and say to the poor, Stand thou there,
or sit here under my footstool:
Are ye not then partial in yourselves,
and are become judges of evil thoughts?
Hearken, my beloved brethren,
Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith,
and heirs of the kingdom
which he hath promised to them that love him?
But ye have despised the poor.
Do not rich men oppress you,
and draw you before the judgment seats?
Do not they blaspheme that worthy name

by the which ye are called?
If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture,
Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:
But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin,
and are convinced of the law as transgressors.
For whosoever shall keep the whole law,
and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

Those Nicolaitans, were pastors, elders, shepherds and what was applicable to shepherds of the flock in the OT time, so it is applicable to the shepherds, pastors, elders, shepherds in the NT time. They love money, riches, lust but not people. They use people to get money, fame from them but when the people need help ... they either help publicly to be seen, to receive worship of men or they don't help at all.

Ezekiel 34:1-10 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel,
prophesy, and say unto them,
Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds;
Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves!
should not the shepherds feed the flocks?
Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool,
ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.
The diseased have ye not strengthened,
neither have ye healed that which was sick,
neither have ye bound up that which was broken,
neither have ye brought again that which was driven away,
neither have ye sought that which was lost;
but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.
And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd:
and they became meat to all the beasts of the field,
when they were scattered.
My sheep wandered through all the mountains,

and upon every high hill: yea,
my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth,
and none did search or seek after them.
Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;
As I live, saith the Lord God,
surely because my flock became a prey,
and my flock became meat to every beast of the field,
because there was no shepherd,
neither did my shepherds search for my flock,
but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;
Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;
Thus saith the Lord God:
Behold, I am against the shepherds;
and I will require my flock at their hand,
and cause them to cease from feeding the flock;
neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more;
for I will deliver my flock from their mouth,
that they may not be meat for them.

Matthew 6:1-2 Take heed

that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them:
otherwise ye have no reward of your Father
which is in heaven.
Therefore when thou doest thine alms,
do not sound a trumpet before thee,
as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets,
that they may have glory of men.
Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

Yes, all Christians were priests and not just some of them. The
elder, more matured Christians, took care for the less matured ones
and that is all. Read the Bible and you will see.

Christians had elders, who were elder, more mature in Christ, who
were elder in Christ (not necessarily older in age)... they had

different roles in Church and based on that, they were called apostles, bishops ...

The first elders were ordained by the elders, apostles and the latter elders by the previous elders.

Acts 14:23 And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

Titus 1:5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

the 12 apostles were elders
but the other elders were not the 12 apostles...

and please notice, how the real bishops should oversight the flock and compare that to Nicolaitans...

1 Peter 5:1-5 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility:

for God resisteth the proud,
and giveth grace to the humble.

Notice the word lucre... what had Tit to do? He was a bishop, and elder Christian as deacons were too. Bishops were to defend the flock of God against people, who were sort of God's people but in reality they were... Nicolaitans. Bishops were completely different people as Nicolaitans were...

Titus 1:5 For this cause left I thee in Crete,
that thou shouldest set in order the things
that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city,
as I had appointed thee:
If any be blameless, the husband of one wife,
having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.
For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God;
not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine,
no striker, not given to filthy lucre;
But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men,
sober, just, holy, temperate;
Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught,
that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort
and to convince the gainsayers.
For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers,
specially they of the circumcision:
Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses,
teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

Titus 3:15 All that are with me salute thee.
Greet them that love us in the faith.
Grace be with you all. Amen.
It was written to Titus,
ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians,
from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

A bad shepherd doesn't take care for the sheep, but the good was gives his life for them. (read also Ezekiel 34:1-10) Compare the bad shepherd with what Jesus said... Which one should be followed by bishops?

John 10:10-14 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy:
I am come that they might have life,
and that they might have it more abundantly.
I am the good shepherd:
the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.
But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd,
whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming,
and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth:
and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.
The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling,
and careth not for the sheep.
I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep,
and am known of mine.

Those hirelings are basically the wolves in sheep clothing. They don't have the real fruit of spirit, as it is described by Paul in Galatians 5:22-23.

Matthew 7:15 Beware of false prophets,
which come to you in sheep's clothing,
but inwardly they are ravening wolves.
Ye shall know them by their fruits.
Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

Paul also warned...

Acts 20:28-30 Take heed therefore unto yourselves,
and to all the flock,
over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers,

to feed the church of God,
which he hath purchased with his own blood.
For I know this, that after my departing
shall grievous wolves enter in among you,
not sparing the flock.
Also of your own selves shall men arise,
speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

Yes, apostles were elders but elders were not apostles, once again.

Acts 15: 6 And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

1 Timothy 5:17 Let the elders that rule well
be counted worthy of double honour,
especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

And bishops and deacons? That were offices... the elders, who were overseeing a local church, whose job was more than that of the others, to take care for the younger brothers in Christ.

1 Timothy 3:1-12 This is a true saying,
If a man desire the office of a bishop,
he desireth a good work.
A bishop then must be blameless,
the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour,
given to hospitality, apt to teach;
Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre;
but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;
One that ruleth well his own house,
having his children in subjection with all gravity;
(For if a man know not how to rule his own house,
how shall he take care of the church of God?)
Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride
he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

Moreover he must have a good report of them
which are without;
lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.
Likewise must the deacons be grave, not doubletongued,
not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;
Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.
And let these also first be proved;
then let them use the office of a deacon,
being found blameless.
Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers,
sober, faithful in all things.
Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife,
ruling their children and their own houses well.

Timothy was a bishop too.

2 Timothy 4:22 The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit.
Grace be with you. Amen.
The second epistle unto Timotheus,
ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians,
was written from Rome,
when Paul was brought before Nero the second time.

Bishop means actually overseer... (gr. episkopos) and Jesus here is
named Bishop. And read again previous quotes in this chapter and
look for words like overseeing, to oversee...

1 Peter 2:25 For ye were as sheep going astray;
but are now returned unto the Shepherd
and Bishop of your souls.

And the word deacon? Diakonos? It means a servant, a minister.
Someone who took care for the others, especially in the field of
every day's life: food ... Apostles ordained 7 deacons, servants to
minister others ...

Acts 6:1 And in those days,
when the number of the disciples was multiplied,
there arose a murmuring of the Grecians
against the Hebrews,
because their widows were neglected
in the daily ministration.
Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples
unto them, and said, It is not reason
that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.
Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you
seven men of honest report,
full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom,
whom we may appoint over this business.
But we will give ourselves continually to prayer,
and to the ministry of the word.
And the saying pleased the whole multitude:
and they chose Stephen,
a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and
Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas,
and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch:
Whom they set before the apostles:
and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them.
And the word of God increased;
and the number of the disciples
multiplied in Jerusalem greatly;
and a great company of the priests
were obedient to the faith.
And Stephen, full of faith and power,
did great wonders and miracles among the people.
Then there arose certain of the synagogue,
which is called the synagogue of the Libertines,
and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians,
and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

And they were not able to resist the wisdom
and the spirit by which he spake.

Did Phoebe hold the same office as those 7? Or did that just mean, that she was just a servant ... Well, KJB translators sorted that out for us and that is in an agreement with the other verses in the Bible. They translated deakonos here as a servant.

Romans 16:1 I commend unto you Phebe our sister,
which is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea:

Christians had different gifts and according to those gifts, they worked in different areas... do you read anywhere in the Bible, that some of them were priests? Sacrificial priests? I don't.

Ephesians 4:11 And he gave some, apostles;
and some, prophets; and some, evangelists;
and some, pastors and teachers;

One notice, that no bishops, elder are mentioned here but pastors are. A pastor? Isn't that an overseer? Bishop? And does not bishop teach too? Those jobs are not so strictly divided, separated between themselves... Do, everything what you can for the others and period. That is the spirit. The other spirit is spirit of selfishness, which opposes the spirit of love, saying: what is here for me?

1 Timothy 4:6 If thou put the brethren
in remembrance of these things,
thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ,
nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine,
whereunto thou hast attained.

Here deacon is translated as a minister and rightly so. Since Timothy was a bishop, a pastor ... He was young in age but old in

Christ... he was an elder. To be mature in Christ doesn't have much to do with years. John the Baptist and even Jesus Christ were only about 30 years old, when doing their ministry... And what did Timothy as a bishop do?

1 Timothy 4:12-14 Let no man despise thy youth;
but be thou an example of the believers,
in word, in conversation, in charity,
in spirit, in faith, in purity.
Till I come, give attendance to reading,
to exhortation, to doctrine.
Neglect not the gift that is in thee,
which was given thee by prophecy,
with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

And presbytery? Presbus means older, and as a noun a senior. Presbytery means just a group of elders. Elders laid their hands on the others, we've already read about that.

But there is a distinction between priests and elders as it can be seen if reading the Old Testament... Not every priest was an elder and not every elder was a priest. Reference from the New Testament regarding the Levitic priesthood...

Acts 4: 23 And being let go,
they went to their own company, and reported all
that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

Well, Christians all were and all are and all will be priests!

1 Peter 2:5 Ye also, as lively stones,
are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood,
to offer up spiritual sacrifices,
acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

No priests, mediators are named in the Bible. Every Christian had and has direct access to the Lord.

1 Timothy 2:5 For there is one God,
and one mediator between God and men,
the man Christ Jesus;

Christians do different works but they are worth the same, they are one. But Nicolaitans make a huge distinction, since they value human life according to their standards and not as God values it.

Galatians 3:28 There is neither Jew nor Greek,
there is neither bond nor free,
there is neither male nor female:
for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

1 Corinthians 12: 4- Now there are diversities of gifts,
but the same Spirit.
And there are differences of administrations,
but the same Lord.
And there are diversities of operations,
but it is the same God which worketh all in all.
But the manifestation of the Spirit is given
to every man to profit withal.
For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom;
to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;
To another faith by the same Spirit;
to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;
To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy;
to another discerning of spirits;
to another divers kinds of tongues;
to another the interpretation of tongues:
But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit,
dividing to every man severally as he will.
For as the body is one, and hath many members,

and all the members of that one body, being many,
are one body: so also is Christ.
For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body,
whether we be Jews or Gentiles,
whether we be bond or free;
and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.
For the body is not one member, but many.
If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand,
I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?
And if the ear shall say,
Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body;
is it therefore not of the body?
If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing?
If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?
But now hath God set the members
every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.
And if they were all one member, where were the body?
But now are they many members, yet but one body.
And the eye cannot say unto the hand,
I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet,
I have no need of you.
Nay, much more those members of the body,
which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:
And those members of the body,
which we think to be less honourable,
upon these we bestow more abundant honour;
and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.
For our comely parts have no need:
but God hath tempered the body together,
having given more abundant honour
to that part which lacked:
That there should be no schism in the body;
but that the members should have
the same care one for another.
And whether one member suffer,

all the members suffer with it;
or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.
Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.
And God hath set some in the church, first apostles,
secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles,
then gifts of healings, helps, governments,
diversities of tongues. Are all apostles? are all prophets?
are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?
Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues?
do all interpret?
But covet earnestly the best gifts:
and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

No priests as are known in the Orthodox or in Catholic church are mentioned. Strange, isn't it? Timothy was a bishop and if he would have masses, inventions of the Orthodox and Catholic church, he would drink a lot of wine. But Paul suggest him to drink... wine... Instead of that, he could say to him: have more masses or drink more wine during masses. Masses are of a much latter invention of Satan. Masses for masses, who are going the broad way into perdition but to the Lord leads a narrow path and few are there, who find it...

1 Timothy 5:23 Drink no longer water,
but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake
and thine often infirmities.

But let's us continue with Paul and his letter to Corinthians. What is the more excellent way than the one with spiritual gifts? Well, we find that in the next chapter, chapter 13, the very great Chapter about Christian love... That is the more excellent way...

Nicolaitans desire to be above the people, they prefer proudness instead of love, I and me great and others not so great instead of I not so great, that others might become great.

Therefore they recite long prayers, offer abominable sacrifices unto “God” on the elevated platforms, just to be seen and to look from above on the flock of God.

Luke 14:8-11 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him; And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room. But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

Do Nicolaitans listen to Jesus? No. They know better! Well, they will be abased. They know also better than Paul does... in their own eyes.

Luke 20:45-47 Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples, Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts; Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

Tit 1:9-16 Holding fast the faithful word
as he hath been taught,
that he may be able by sound doctrine
both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.
For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers,
specially they of the circumcision:
Whose mouths must be stopped,
who subvert whole houses,
teaching things which they ought not,
for filthy lucre's sake.

And just by the way. In this period so called Saint Nicholas existed. Was he right with God or not? I don't know. But they used him for something very bad. This was the goal – to corrupt children. At this time baptizing of children became a norm – since the perverted Christianity became a state religion. And so the church became a mix of believers and unbelievers also because of that. Church, which was always an assembly of believers became now assembly of believers and unbelievers. And the story didn't end there. Saint Nicholas was giving gifts to children. And he was a role model for Santa (Satan), an old guy, who comes into a house at night and gives gifts to children... I don't like it... There are many pedophiles out there and this is ... not good. And above all, Christmas is the 359th day in a year and Satan in Hebrew Gematria has the number 359. Think about that. Christmas is celebration of the great angel (represented by an obelisk and star) at the top of the tree of death, which looks alive but it is dead and his gifts. Children don't care about the greatest gift given to us by Jesus. And when they find out, that Santa is a lie... that they were lied to by their parents and all the community... What do you think, they think about Jesus?

And Saint Nicholas day is on... 6th of December. How many six do you see? 6. 12. 6, 6, 6. Three six. The number of the beast... by the way. Something is not right here.

Revelation 2:16

Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly,
and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

Yes, we just read Ezekiel. And we read in Numbers, where the Lord fought against them. And here too the Lord is saying, that he will fight against them with the sword of his mouth. This could be the Bible or the sword...

God fought against them by using evil to defeat evil.

Constantine's wish, to rule the empire in peace, was not fulfilled. Many wars were fought. Germanic and other tribes started to invade the empire, devastating even Rome. What was the situation in the east?

In AD 341 did Zoroastrian Shapur II ordered the massacre of all Christians in the Persian Sassanid Empire. According to Wikipedia, he was initially not hostile toward Christians but after Constantine the Great underwent so called conversion... he started to regard Christians with distrust and regarded them as agents of the foreign empire. Many years he was preparing himself for the war with Roman empire and because of that, I guess he raised the taxes but even if the taxes were the same, Christians had to pay double taxes. And they refused to do that either because they loved money or because they couldn't pay it. Most likely they loved money and because of that Shapur II gave "clergy" the last chance to convert to Zoroastrianism, which they refuse to do and many were killed during several years. If those were really Christians or not – the plot of Balak was detrimental to them too. And later, Islam came into existence and at the end, Islamic forces prevailed against Constantinople. Yes, the Lord fought against Nicolaitans. **The orthodox church is namely a type of this church, the idolatrous church.**

Revelation 2:17

He that hath an ear, let him hear
what the Spirit saith unto the churches;
To him that overcometh
will I give to eat of the hidden manna,
and will give him a white stone,
and in the stone a new name written,
which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

Satan offered to Christians food, publicly sacrificed unto dead, unto idols and so God offers them the real stuff, which he refers to as hidden manna. And what did Satan do in the next period? He mimics the Lord. In the next period, the Bible was taken from the people, since it testifies against Nicolaitans. And the main thing became a picture of the real thing and not the real thing – appearance and not the real thing. Satan offered to Christians Roman Catholic Eucharist, and forbade to eat certain type of food on some particular days.

And what else? Apostle Peter is clothed in white and he is a stone in the temple of God. His name means a stone. And Satan did what? In this period Nicolaitans started to call themselves fathers, popes, paters, patriarchs. Pope of Rome gained the most power, and his name everyone had to know. He was considered to be a successor of the apostle Peter and therefore he was pater - Peter. But the story didn't stop there. At the end, there came into existence also so called black pope, black father, black stone, the general of Jesuits. Jesus speaks about the depths of Satan in the next letter and Satan's stone, pope was a foundational, corner stone in the next church.

What does the Bible say about idolaters? That they are like their gods, they have eyes and they see not... Their hearts? They are as stone one could say.

Psalms 115:4-8 Their idols are silver and gold,
the work of men's hands.
They have mouths, but they speak not:
eyes have they, but they see not:
They have ears, but they hear not:
noses have they, but they smell not:
They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they,
but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.
They that make them are like unto them;
so is every one that trusteth in them.

Here we have also a hint about Babel, Babylon. Why? Because Babylonian mentality is: every one can have his own god and all gods are true. And we, by working together can make ourselves a name and come into heaven... we make ourselves a name, instead of God giving us a name (as he renamed Abraham, Jacob, I guess Paul too, Peter for sure...). Bab – el means namely doors and god. But God gave another definition of the same word. And his one is better than that of the Babylonians. Unity without God, without truth, without love – God doesn't like that, but Babylonians like whatever unity there is – as long as there is not unity in the truth, in love, for real.

Genesis 11:1-9 And the whole earth was of one language,
and of one speech. And it came to pass,
as they journeyed from the east,
that they found a plain in the land of Shinar;
and they dwelt there. And they said one to another,
Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly.
And they had brick for stone,
and slime had they for mortar.
And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower,
whose top may reach unto heaven;
and let us make us a name,

lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.
And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower,
which the children of men builded.
And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one,
and they have all one language; and this they begin to do:
and now nothing will be restrained from them,
which they have imagined to do. Go to, let us go down,
and there confound their language,
that they may not understand one another's speech.
So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence
upon the face of all the earth:
and they left off to build the city.
Therefore is the name of it called Babel;
because the Lord did there confound
the language of all the earth:
and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad
upon the face of all the earth.

Thyatira: the persecuting church

Revelation 2:18

And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write;
These things saith the Son of God,
who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire,
and his feet are like fine brass;

1, 2, 3, 4)

Thyatira

thýō – means to kill something as a sacrifice and offer it on an altar. It means also a burnt offering, sacrifice

Θύρα – means doors

This church started to claim, that she is the only door to heavens. It started to worship more and more spirit, who calls himself Virgin Mary, but was in reality Mother Goddess, Ishtar in disguise. Since the Bible testifies against their Nicolaitans, they took it away from the people and the greatest emphasis was put on their sacrifice on their altars in their temples. The biggest ones had to have a relict (bones or body parts of dead people, who were considered to be saints). Their sacrifice, Eucharist, was the main thing in this church, as we will see in the next verses too.

Jesus is telling them: I am the main sacrifice and this sacrifice was already done. You should break bread in a remembrance of me and not as a perpetual offering. The Lord supper is to be done as a remembrance of him. They speak about tradition. Well, Jesus and apostles didn't kneel in front of the bread, or did they? So, this is a new tradition.

Anyway, fire, brass, all those things signify offering of the Son of God. On the altar in the OT, the priests burnt offerings to the Lord. And that altar was covered with brass.

Exodus 25:1-3 And thou shalt make
an altar of shittim wood,
five cubits long, and five cubits broad;
the altar shall be foursquare:
and the height thereof shall be three cubits.
And thou shalt make the horns of it
upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same:
and thou shalt overlay it with brass.
And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes,
and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks,
and his firepans: all the vessels thereof
thou shalt make of brass.

Jesus reveals to us, that a serpent, made out of brass was a picture of him. He took the sin upon himself and crucified it in flesh.

John 3:14 And as Moses
lifted up the serpent in the wilderness,
even so must the Son of man be lifted up:
That whosoever believeth in him should not perish,
but have eternal life.

Numbers 21:5-9 And the people spake against God,
and against Moses,
Wherefore have ye brought us up
out of Egypt to die in the wilderness?
for there is no bread, neither is there any water;
and our soul loatheth this light bread.
And the Lord sent fiery serpents among the people,
and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.
Therefore the people came to Moses, and said,
We have sinned, for we have spoken against the Lord,
and against thee; pray unto the Lord,
that he take away the serpents from us.
And Moses prayed for the people.

And the Lord said unto Moses,
Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole:
and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten,
when he looketh upon it, shall live.

And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole,
and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man,
when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

But what happened at latter times? The image of the real thing was worshiped as the real thing. Similar as it happened with bread in churches. People started to worship the serpent the way God should be worshiped and God didn't like that at all. God was actually supporting the king, who destroyed the image of this serpent.

2 Kings 18:3-7 And he did that
which was right in the sight of the Lord,
according to all that David his father did.
He removed the high places, and brake the images,
and cut down the groves,
and brake in pieces the brasen serpent that Moses had made:
for unto those days the children of Israel
did burn incense to it: and he called it Nehushtan.
He trusted in the Lord God of Israel;
so that after him was none like him
among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him.
For he clave to the Lord,
and departed not from following him,
but kept his commandments,
which the Lord commanded Moses.
And the Lord was with him ...

The Nicolaitans of this church were offering the body of Christ to their god. Body of Christ is also church, people and this was offering to their god, Satan. The Nicolaitans of this church started

to persecute all Bible believing Christians and burned them with fire. The same they did to the Bibles.

And here, Jesus is presenting themselves as someone, who has fire in his eyes... Be afraid... You will be burnt. And this is one among many connections this church has with Babylon. Babylon or Phoenix, as it is known by the occultists, will be namely burnt too.

Revelation 17:16 And the ten horns
which thou sawest upon the beast,
these shall hate the whore,
and shall make her desolate and naked,
and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

Many people wrote a lot, how this Roman Catholic church is Babylon and because of that, they were burnt. Well, Jesus is warning this church... I will not mention in too many details how the prophecies about Babylon fit to this church, since this was already done by many people. But please know, that there the agreement is so overwhelming ...

The Babylon is called whore. Why? Whore is selling her false love for money and as something real. What did Nicolaitans love? Money. This church started openly to sell forgiveness of sins for money. You killed someone? For a murder the price was such and such... and so on. Later they disguised this selling of forgiveness of sins and made it more subtle. They have invented purgatory and with paying a mass to a priest, who can be unbeliever, and people in their temple can be unbelievers too, but since this magical ritual of theirs is performed, god is obliged to obey them! - according to them. Well, who is the master and who a servant? And so, according to them, the souls of deceased ones will not suffer so much in their purgatory. Roman Catholics were and are spending a lot of money and time on the dead ones but for the alive, they don't care so much.

Yes, they make a long prayers for a show.

Luke 20:47 Which devour widows' houses,
and for a shew make long prayers:
the same shall receive greater damnation.

The Christ is the door. Nicolaitans are not.

John 10:9-11 I am the door: by me if any man enter in,
he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.
The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill,
and to destroy: I am come that they might have life,
and that they might have it more abundantly.
I am the good shepherd:
the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

Thyatira was known also for their product, purple and purple is the royal color. And this church, Nicolaitans started to wear purple clothes. And the whore in Revelation wore purple...

Acts 14:16 And a certain woman named Lydia,
a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira,
which worshipped God, heard us:
whose heart the Lord opened,
that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

Revelation 17:4 And the woman
was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour,
and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls,
having a golden cup in her hand
full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:
And upon her forehead was a name written,
MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT,
THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS
AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints,
and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus:
and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

Since they refuse to explain the Bible, as it should be explained, everything is a mystery for them. God wrote the Bible but he was so dumb, according to them, that no one cannot understand it? And people, who know that, are smarter than God? Since they know and God doesn't know? Something is not right here. Maybe their lies and wrong explanation don't make sense and not the Bible. This is the mystery.

They are known by their golden cups and gold and precious stones too.

Where in the Bible do we find a similar story? Battle for Jericho ... Bible is such a wonderful book. So many things interwoven throughout the whole Bible. It is impossible to see all of those fine interwoven fibers, strings. It is also impossible for me to write them all down, those which I see... And I know, I don't see everything, because I am walking in faith for many years now and more and more and more I see...

Joshua, who is a picture of Jesus, brought children of Israel (Christians) to the promised land (heavens). They crossed river Jordan – without getting wet. And there are mentioned 12 stones. This should remind us of the stones promised to Christians in Pergamos and 12 foundations of the holy city in Revelation and 12 stones with names of children of Israel in Exodus, which were with high priest (Exodus 39:14, Revelation 21:14 “And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.”) And Elijah, who defeated the Jezebel's priests, by calling the fire from the heavens, built an altar to the Lord, using 12 stones! The priests of Baal were then killed by Elijah (1 Kings 18:31).

But before possessing the land, the bad guys had to be defeated and God many times says: I am fighting for you and not you. I don't want, that you would start to think, that you did it and forget about me... And in the battle for Jericho, the first battle, the Lord fought for Israel. By the sounds of trumpets, the city wall collapsed. Compare that with trumpets in Revelation. The city fell and it was burnt with fire. Similar as it will happen to Babylon. Only the whore Rahab and her family stayed alive. Why? Because she saved lives of Joshua's messengers. But later the Lord was not with children of Israel anymore. Why not? Because some people disobeyed God and took something from that city. What was that? Babylonian coat and some gold.

So, the harlot was right with the Lord, but the spiritual harlots, who looked like children of Abraham but were not, they were not right with the Lord. They had a whoring, Nicolaitan mentality. And many children of Israel were killed because of few of them. Why? So that God showed them and us, the severity of their deeds. They were stoned by stones, they got their stones, Satan's stones and they were burnt too. You see, Nicolaitans in this church did burn the other Devil worshipers, witches but at the same time, the other children of Israel were killed because of their unfaithfulness. They are picture of the Babylon, the whore.

And this reminds me, what Jesus said about whores and people, who seemed to be religious on the outside but weren't in the inside, weren't for real.

Matthew 21:28-32 But what think ye?

A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

He answered and said, I will not:

but afterward he repented, and went.

And he came to the second, and said likewise.

And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.
Whether of them twain did the will of his father?
They say unto him, The first.
Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you,
That the publicans and the harlots go
into the kingdom of God before you.
For John came unto you in the way of righteousness,
and ye believed him not:
but the publicans and the harlots believed him:
and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward,
that ye might believe him.

What is the reaction of such people? They want to quiet the Word of God. And this church took Bibles from the people and offered them plays, theater instead (Passion of Christ, alive Nativity scene by Francis of Assisi, art – pretending, lying, hypocrisy – the Bible doesn't recommend to pretend to be Christ, to be someone, you are not. Bible says to walk in truth...)

Matthew 21:45-46 And when the chief priests
and Pharisees had heard his parables,
they perceived that he spake of them.
But when they sought to lay hands on him,
they feared the multitude,
because they took him for a prophet.

And yes, purple was also used in the tabernacle of God. The color is not bad on itself... the spirit is important, the spirit.

Joshua 3:17 And the priests that bare
the ark of the covenant of the Lord
stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan,
and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground,
until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

Joshua 4:1-3 And it came to pass,
when all the people were clean passed over Jordan,
that the Lord spake unto Joshua, saying,
Take you twelve men out of the people,
out of every tribe a man, And command ye them, saying,
Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan,
out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm,
twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you,
and leave them in the lodging place,
where ye shall lodge this night.

Joshua 6:20 So the people shouted
when the priests blew with the trumpets:
and it came to pass,
when the people heard the sound of the trumpet,
and the people shouted with a great shout,
that the wall fell down flat,
so that the people went up into the city,
every man straight before him, and they took the city.

Joshua 6:24-25 And they burnt the city with fire,
and all that was therein: only the silver, and the gold,
and the vessels of brass and of iron,
they put into the treasury of the house of the Lord.
And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive,
and her father's household, and all that she had;
and she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day;
because she hid the messengers,
which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

Joshua 7:1 But the children of Israel
committed a trespass in the accursed thing:
for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi,
the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah,
took of the accursed thing:

and the anger of the Lord was kindled
against the children of Israel.

Joshua 7:4-5 So there went up
thither of the people about three thousand men:
and they fled before the men of Ai.
And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men:
for they chased them from before the gate
even unto Shebarim, and smote them in the going down:
wherefore the hearts of the people melted,
and became as water.

Joshua 7:13 Up, sanctify the people, and say,
Sanctify yourselves against to morrow:
for thus saith the Lord God of Israel,
There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel:
thou canst not stand before thine enemies,
until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

Joshua 7:20-21 And Achan answered Joshua, and said,
Indeed I have sinned against the Lord God of Israel,
and thus and thus have I done:
When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment,
and two hundred shekels of silver,
and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight,
then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold,
they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent,
and the silver under it.

Joshua 7:25-26 And Joshua said,
Why hast thou troubled us?
the Lord shall trouble thee this day.
And all Israel stoned him with stones,
and burned them with fire,
after they had stoned them with stones.

And they raised over him a great heap of stones
unto this day.
So the Lord turned from the fierceness of his anger.
Wherefore the name of that place was called,
The valley of Achor, unto this day.

I've almost forgotten. The name of this church mean burnt sacrifice, doors. This church claimed, that she is the only way to heavens, the door, she and her sacrifice, Eucharist, which is done as a sacrifice and not as a memorial, as the Lord ordered. Remember the Babel, doors, God, Babylon. This church knocks on the heaven's door by their own power, with their own sacrifices in the name of the Lord but Lord is not with them. Jesus says, that he is the way... he is the door, leading to God, the Father. His sacrifice was done once and for all.

This is even more evident in the next verse, where Jesus is twice referring to their works and at the end of the letter, he is telling to Christians, to do his works... They are really trying to come into heavens by their own works...

And one more thing... This church has also so called holy doors. They are located in Vatican. And they are usually sealed... They have some rituals connected with that door... Well, Jesus is holy and he is the door to every Christian but Roman religion has its own door, its own saviour – someone instead of Christ, the Antichrist.

Oh, there are so many things. The name Thyatira, has in it the word tiara. This is more obvious in my language, Slovenian **Tiatira**. And tiara is a papal crown, well, three crowns in one, applying, that pope has the power in the heavens, upon the Earth and in hell. Well, what power then has God? Anyway. People were struggling for the corruptible crown for a long time. And Christians?

1 Corinthians 9:5 And every man that striveth
for the mastery is temperate in all things.
Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown;
but we an incorruptible.

Revelation 2:19

I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith,
and thy patience, and thy works;
and the last to be more than the first.

Thy works, why works and the last to be more than the first.

You see, the real fear of God was not preached in this church. Nicolaitans started to frighten people, that if they will not obey them, that bad things will happen to them. Some whores, who were fornicating with Nicolaitans, priests, said to people, that they saw virgin Mary or such and such saint and that she or he ordered to built a temple, called church at this and that site and if not, she or he will kill many of them or their stock or destroy their crops. So these people were in fear of things, which Christian should not be afraid of and besides that they were afraid of being thrown into hell, if they will not obey the Nicolaitans. So, they worked and worked and worked... whatever they were told to do. Some things were right with the Lord and some things were not right.

Notice that to this church many times it is said: thy work, thy works... People believed, that they have to earn themselves the entrance into paradise and they were paying priests and monks and nuns money, worked for them and they, who had according to them, a surplus of time and holiness, prayed for them. This was selling of the grace of God too, selling of the love of God, which cannot be sold.

God became a terrible monster in their eyes, just waiting to do one sin and he would throw you for ever into hell and because of this misrepresentation on his place came, not Jesus, but so called Mary and so called saints. They were prayed for many things. Yes, the real fear of God was not preached and so the mercy was covered up, and in people's hearts there was practically no change.

They could not see the real love of God nor get it, no matter how they tried and they tried and tried and worked and worked...

And yet, the Gospel is so simple, that even in that time, people could understand it and it still had some power to change them nevertheless. Charity, agape, Christian's love was still present in some people of this church.

Oh, I have almost forgotten. Pharaoh, who ruled over children of Israel, didn't like that they would even think to become free of slavery, that they would not work for him anymore. And when Moses came to him, telling him the word of God, what was his reaction? That people are idle, and that they should labor more so that they will not listen to vain words of God. And this is what Nicolaitans have done too. People had to work really hard for them. People were their possession, basically slaves. And the word of God was taken away from them. It was enough to work on the fields for them, why listening to vain words of the Bible – it is enough for them to watch our show in our temples – such was the thinking of their spirit.

Exodus 5:4-9 And the king of Egypt said unto them,
Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron,
let the people from their works? get you unto your burdens.
And Pharaoh said,
Behold, the people of the land now are many,
and ye make them rest from their burdens.
And Pharaoh commanded the same day
the taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,
Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick,
as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.
And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore,
ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish ought thereof:
for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying,
Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

Let there more work be laid upon the men,
that they may labour therein;
and let them not regard vain words.

Revelation 2:20

Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee,
because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel,
which calleth herself a prophetess,
to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication,
and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

1)

Jezebel was a Baal (Lord) worshiper. She married king Ahab, an Israelite but she was not an Israelite. Ahab was against God but there was one time in his life, when he humbled himself in front of God. Anyway. He desired some land and he couldn't get it. So Jezebel took the thing in her own hand. She wrote a letter, as if the king would write it. In that letter she commanded observance of a newly invented religious holiday, invented by her of course, where she forbade to eat anything. She commanded a strict fasting. And by two lying witnesses, sons of the Devil, she accused a certain man, who was the owner of the land, that he blasphemed the king and God. He was killed and his property seized by the king Ahab, her husband.

Compare that story with a pope of Rome, father of Rome. He got his kingdom by a letter called a donation of Constantine, which was a forgery. He gained influence over king of France. I have to tell this story. Charles Martel defended Europe, France from the Muslim invasion. And his successor Pepin the Short was crowned king twice. In 751 AD by the approval of pope of Rome Zachary and in 754 AD personally by pope Stephen II. Pepin was the first king anointed by the pope of Rome. As a sign of his gratitude he donated some land to the pope and that was the beginning of the papal states. The forged letter, the Donation of Constantine was used by pope in order to influence the Pepin's decision.

Roman Catholic church had invented new religious holidays, on which fasting was commanded. Roman Catholic church started

inquisition, where many Christians, who were faithful to the Lord, were killed together with anyone, who opposed the pope, anyone who was practicing different kind of witchcraft from the Catholic church or people were burnt also because of personal motives (a lady might refuse to sleep with some “important” guy and therefore she was accused of witchcraft and so on...).

Jezebel was killing the prophets of God. Prophet is someone, who has the message from God. So, she was basically destroying the word of God. I guess she also commanded to burn any writing of God. And Roman Catholic church? The Bible testified against them so they took it away from the people, as it was already said. Later they burnt the Bibles and many of those, who possessed one. They killed many, many Christians as if they would be evil doers.

In the Bible Jesus says, that Christians will be killed by people, who will think, that they are doing a favor to God by doing such things. And Catholics, at least some, thought like that. Muslims? They thought like that too. Very interesting is a monument of Ignatius of Loyola in Vatican. Ignatius means to ignite and well, think about the first verse of the letter to this church. Ignatius was doing spiritual exercises, the occult. And in the occult, like yogis, for example, in a very advanced stage burnt themselves with an inner fire. According to them.

Shrimad Bhagavatam 1.13.58: While outside observing her husband, who will burn in the fire of mystic power along with his thatched cottage, his chaste wife will enter the fire with rapt attention,

Shrimad Bhagavatam 4.4.27: Sati concentrated all her meditation on the holy lotus feet of her husband, Lord Siva, who is the supreme spiritual master of all the world. Thus she became completely cleansed of all her taints of sin and quit her body in a blazing fire by meditation on the fiery elements.

Anyway, Loyola is standing on a guy, who is holding a big book in his hands and under him one sees a serpent. Since Loyola was fighting against those Catholics, who believed the Bible, the person in the sculpture is a Protestant, holding the Bible in his hand and Loyola is standing with his feet on the Holy Scriptures of God and in his hand, he has another book, where the motto of Jesuits is written: *Ad maiorem Dei gloriam*, which means for the greater glory of God.



source: www.stpetersbasilica.info

And one more thing. The occult hates thinking, mind. The first commandment of God is: hear o Israel, love your God, which is love, truth, life, person, with all your heart, soul, might and understanding – that is with mind. But the mystics, who are following a wrong god, and have therefore blind faith, they believe a lie and therefore they have to stop thinking. And Loyola in his *Spiritual exercises*, article 365(13) says: I will believe that the white object I see is black if that should be the decision of the hierarchical Church... Think about that. And what does the Bible say about such a mentality? Man, if you think, that white is black and black is white, that right is wrong and wrong is right, that safe is dangerous and dangerous is safe, man, you are in trouble. And now, the word to the Bible:

Isaiah 5:20 Woe unto them
that call evil good, and good evil;
that put darkness for light, and light for darkness;
that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

So those guys, they don't need the Bibles, they have their occult yoga thing... never practiced by Christians nor described in the Bible.

John 16:2 They shall put you out of the synagogues:
yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you
will think that he doeth God service.

Think about that too.

So, Jezebel called herself prophetess, that means, that she claimed, that God speaks through her. And what did Catholics claim? That Holy Father in the eternal city (Rome) is a representative of the Holy Father, which is in the eternal city (heavenly Sion). Jesus said to Christians, that they should not call anyone on Earth their father, because one is their Father, which is in heaven. Yes, Abraham is called father, he is our spiritual father, ancestor, but he is not on the Earth. Noah, Adam are our fathers but they are not anymore alive on the Earth. We should not call anyone our father on the Earth, who is not our father. Of course one can call his biological or step-father father, since that would be the truth. But to call someone, who is not your father a father is a lie and God of truth doesn't like lies. Catholics usually say: well, we know, he is not God... But why then calling him with the title of God? Why calling him Holy Father, if he is not Holy Father? Jesus didn't say: you may call someone, who is not your father father but you should not think that he is. You know what? If Jesus would teach that, he would teach you how to lie.

This is very easy to do: not calling someone, who is not your father, not calling him father, pater, pope, patriarch... And if someone is not willing to do this, which is the least, how could he ever be obeying Jesus in commandment, which is: love your enemies?

Matthew 23:5-9 But all their works they do
for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries,
and enlarge the borders of their garments,
And love the uppermost rooms at feasts,
and the chief seats in the synagogues,
And greetings in the markets,
and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.
But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master,
even Christ; and all ye are brethren.
And call no man your father upon the earth:
for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

Luke 16:10 He that is faithful
in that which is least
is faithful also in much:
and he that is unjust in the least
is unjust also in much.

One may argue, what about Paul, he said, that some Christians were his sons... Well, were all Christians his sons? No. So? He brought them to Christ... Did pope bring anyone to Christ? Why should someone call someone, who did not bring him to Christ a father? Why should one monk be called by everyone father, pater, pope? Why? 20 year old youth is called by 80 years old man a father? How silly is that?

And by the way, pope calls himself Pontifex Maximus. What does that mean? Well, Julius Cesar was Pontifex Maximus. Pontifex Maximus was the highest priest in Roman religion. This is pagan tradition not Christian! Pons or pont means bridge or even road and fex, comes from facere, to do, to built and maximus? The greatest. So pope calls himself the greatest builder of the way, the bridge between this and the other world. The problem here is, that in Christianity this bridge is already built. Jesus is the ladder, the way, so pope is building another way, way of the Antichrist, who is

still a little baby and in arms of his mother, the Roman Satanic church. That is what is being worshiped by Catholics. Those who know the depths of their own religion, they know it and now, you know it too.

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him,
I am the way, the truth, and the life:
no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

John 1:51 And he saith unto him,
Verily, verily, I say unto you,
Hereafter ye shall see heaven open,
and the angels of God ascending and descending
upon the Son of man.

This ladder one can see in the story of Jacob and it is beautiful, how it connects to the temple and so on and so forth but I cannot tell you everything.

And so pope became a king and the highest priest. The only person in the Bible, who was priest of God and king was Mechizedek, who was a picture of Jesus Christ.

Genesis 14:18 And Melchizedek king of Salem
brought forth bread and wine:
and he was the priest of the most high God.

And Christians are priests and will rule together with Jesus in his millennial kingdom. But all the others? God doesn't like that a man is in the office of a king and of a priest. Uzziah, who was a good king, did such a stupid thing and God did punish him also for our sake...

2 Kings 15:34 And he did that
which was right in the sight of the Lord:
he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

2 Chronicles 26:16 But when he was strong,
his heart was lifted up to his destruction:
for he transgressed against the Lord his God,
and went into the temple of the Lord
to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

2 Chronicles 26:18-20 And they withstood Uzziah the king,
and said unto him, It appertaineth not unto thee,
Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord,
but to the priests the sons of Aaron,
that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary;
for thou hast trespassed;
neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord God.
Then Uzziah was wroth,
and had a censer in his hand to burn incense:
and while he was wroth with the priests,
the leprosy even rose up in his forehead
before the priests in the house of the Lord,
from beside the incense altar.
And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests,
looked upon him, and, behold,
he was leprous in his forehead,
and they thrust him out from thence;
yea, himself hasted also to go out,
because the Lord had smitten him.

In fact, God did not like that anyone would rule over their people,
since he was their king but people, Israelites desired to be like
other nations... and so the Lord gave them a king and warned
them, what it will be like...

1 Samuel 8:6-7 But the thing displeased Samuel,
when they said, Give us a king to judge us.
And Samuel prayed unto the Lord.
And the Lord said unto Samuel,
Hearken unto the voice of the people in all
that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee,
but they have rejected me,
that I should not reign over them.

And now, let's take a look at Jezebel. By the way, the land she got by a criminal act, was a vineyard and vineyard is the land, where vine grows and Jesus is the root of the vine and Christians are its branches. And Ahab desired to own the vineyard and to cut it down... Think about that too.

1 Kings 16:30-31 And Ahab the son of Omri
did evil in the sight of the Lord
above all that were before him.
And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing
for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,
that he took to wife Jezebel
the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians,
and went and served Baal, and worshipped him.

Also some Christians survived the inquisition...

1 Kings 18:4 For it was so,
when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the Lord,
that Obadiah took an hundred prophets,
and hid them by fifty in a cave,
and fed them with bread and water.)

1 Kings 21:1-3 And it came to pass after these things,
that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard,
which was in Jezreel,

hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.
And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying,
Give me thy vineyard,
that I may have it for a garden of herbs,
because it is near unto my house:
and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it;
or, if it seem good to thee,
I will give thee the worth of it in money.
And Naboth said to Ahab, The Lord forbid it me,
that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

1 Kings 21:8-10 So she wrote letters in Ahab's name,
and sealed them with his seal,
and sent the letters unto the elders
and to the nobles that were in his city,
dwelling with Naboth. And she wrote in the letters, saying,
Proclaim a fast,
and set Naboth on high among the people:
And set two men, sons of Belial, before him,
to bear witness against him, saying,
Thou didst blaspheme God and the king.
And then carry him out, and stone him, that he may die.

Here are the 5 commandments of the Roman Catholic Church as they are written in their Catechism. They are called precepts...

Article 2041 The precepts of the Church are set in the context of a moral life bound to and nourished by liturgical life. The obligatory character of these positive laws decreed by the pastoral authorities is meant to guarantee to the faithful the very necessary minimum in the spirit of prayer and moral effort, in the growth in love of God and neighbor.

The first precept ("You shall attend Mass on Sundays and holy days of obligation and rest from servile labor") requires the

faithful to sanctify the day commemorating the Resurrection of the Lord as well as the principal liturgical feasts honoring the mysteries of the Lord, the Blessed Virgin Mary, and the saints; in the first place, by participating in the Eucharistic celebration, in which the Christian community is gathered, and by resting from those works and activities which could impede such a sanctification of these days.

The second precept ("You shall confess your sins at least once a year") ensures preparation for the Eucharist by the reception of the sacrament of reconciliation, which continues Baptism's work of conversion and forgiveness.

The third precept ("You shall receive the sacrament of the Eucharist at least during the Easter season") guarantees as a minimum the reception of the Lord's Body and Blood in connection with the Paschal feasts, the origin and center of the Christian liturgy.

2043 The fourth precept ("You shall observe the days of fasting and abstinence established by the Church") ensures the times of asceticism and penance which prepare us for the liturgical feasts and help us acquire mastery over our instincts and freedom of heart.

The fifth precept ("You shall help to provide for the needs of the Church") means that the faithful are obliged to assist with the material needs of the Church, each according to his own ability.

The faithful also have the duty of providing for the material needs of the Church, each according to his own abilities.

So, we have in their commandments observation of days and fasting, preventing to eat foods, and money... That's the minimum requirement to grow in love? Give me a break. That's satanic!

Paul writes to Galatians, who followed Jewish feasts and not by Satan invented holidays as Catholics do.

Galatians 4:10-11 Ye observe days, and months,
and times, and years.

I am afraid of you,
lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

Christians don't know on which day Jesus was born. Why not?
Because that is not relevant. No Christian celebrated his birthday.
Well, his birthday, his actual birthday, the day when he was born, it
was celebrated, but all the others? Not! But to Satanists birthdays
are very important. Think about that.

Colossians 2:16-17 Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in
drink, or in respect of an holyday,
or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:
Which are a shadow of things to come;
but the body is of Christ.

You see, let no man judge you but Catholic church tortured people
and killed them if they ate on days, when a fast was proclaimed, if
one didn't follow their holidays...

Paul wrote even to Romans...

Romans 14:4-6 Who art thou
that judgest another man's servant?
to his own master he standeth or falleth.
Yea, he shall be holden up:
for God is able to make him stand.
One man esteemeth one day above another:
another esteemeth every day alike.
Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.
He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord;

and he that regardeth not the day,
to the Lord he doth not regard it.
He that eateth, eateth to the Lord,
for he giveth God thanks;
and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not,
and giveth God thanks.

Jezebel was doing witchcraft and please, notice, how Roman priests are reading their witchcraft rituals from a book, called Roman Misal, which is a messed up version of the Bible, with many verses left out and mixed up order. Catholics never hear the whole Bible in their temple! Anyway, they read their spells. And god of witches ... he wants, that the words are spelled correctly and he doesn't care about the spirit behind the words. That is cheating, acting. To get something from a parent, a spouse, anyone, by using the right words? To manipulate them? That is devilish but they do that.

2 Kings 9:22 And it came to pass,
when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is it peace, Jehu?
And he answered, What peace,
so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel
and her witchcrafts are so many?

Before dying, she did her makeup. On the outside she desired to be beautiful but her spirit... was of the Devil. When Ahab died, she ruled instead of him... Think of Constantine and Roman Catholic Church, papacy, nice on the outside, rotten on the inside. Papacy ruled instead of the Roman emperor.

2 King 9:30 And when Jehu was come to Jezreel,
Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her face,
and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

Another similarity between Jezebel and Whore of Babylon is that they both were, are or will be:

- ruling over many people, queens
- their body torn apart and eaten by some beasts (dogs, horns-kings)

2 Kings 9:36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the Lord, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel:

Revelation 17:16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. Revelation 17:18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

Oh, I've almost forgotten. Ahab, once humbled himself before the Lord. Maybe it was so also with Constantine.

1 Kings 21:25-29 But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the Lord, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up. And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the Lord cast out before the children of Israel. And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly. And the word of the Lord

came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,
Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me?
because he humbleth himself before me,
I will not bring the evil in his days:
but in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

3,4) I have already mentioned Roman Catholic and Jezebel's idolatry, witchcraft, eating food sacrificed to idols... and fornication? Well, spiritual, I have mentioned but there is another one, physical. You see, God warned Christians expressly, what will happen. Compare that to this church...

1 Timothy 4:1-3 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly,
that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith,
giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;
Speaking lies in hypocrisy;
having their conscience seared with a hot iron;
Forbidding to marry,
and commanding to abstain from meats,
which God hath created to be received
with thanksgiving of them
which believe and know the truth.

Meats means food. This church has defined their own minimum to attain their own "love" - not to eat certain things on a certain days, as we have read, but the following is what is considered a minimum for God and the first apostles:

Acts 15:28-29 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost,
and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden
than these necessary things;
That ye abstain from meats offered to idols,
and from blood, and from things strangled,
and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves,
ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

We will now tell something more about physical fornication. Why is forbidding to eat certain foods and forbidding to marry of the devil? First meats and drinks.

Here we have a connection between being drunken and fornication and the whore of Babylon. It is interesting to observe, that also the last Babylonian king, made a feast and they were drinking out of the vessels of the Lord and then the kingdom was taken from him. And Catholic church is known for their golden cups, out of which they drink wine.

Revelation 17:1-2 And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither;
I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:
With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

Daniel 5:23 But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven;
and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them;
and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone,
which see not, nor hear, nor know:
and the God in whose hand thy breath is,
and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

Ephesians 5:18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

Galatians 5:19-21 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

1 Corinthians 6:9-10 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

Romans 14:14-18 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean. But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died. Let not then your good be evil spoken of: For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. For he that in these things serveth Christ is acceptable to God, and approved of men.

Catholic priest drinks alcoholic wine every day and because of that many are drunkards. And drunkard has love of wine in his heart and not God and therefore he will not come into the kingdom of

God. He could easily drink grape juice, young wine, but who cares about them ... Even they themselves don't care about their soul. If they would care, they would not push each other toward drunkenness and hell.

And if not eating meat is a minimum to attain love, according to this church, then if one doesn't follow their commandments, he will not get love but Paul writes to Romans something else. Meat (food) is not a requirement! In old English flesh is what we today consider meat and meat is food.

Roman 14:20-23 For meat destroy not the work of God.

All things indeed are pure;
but it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.
It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine,
nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth,
or is offended, or is made weak. Hast thou faith?
have it to thyself before God.
Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing
which he alloweth. And he that doubteth
is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith:
for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

Catholic doctrines are strange, alien ones, different from those,
which are taught in the Bible. And Bible warns us.

Hebrews 13:9 Be not carried about
with divers and strange doctrines.
For it is a good thing that the heart
be established with grace; not with meats,
which have not profited them
that have been occupied therein.

Colossians 2:20-23 Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the
rudiments of the world, why,

as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances,
(Touch not; taste not; handle not;
Which all are to perish with the using;)
after the commandments and doctrines of men?
Which things have indeed
a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility,
and neglecting of the body;
not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

It is interesting to observe, how the same spirit, which worked in pharisees lives in this church too. Their bread is so, so “holy”... that even priest cannot touch it with bare hands... but with a cloth. The bread in their monstrance (monstrance comes from the word, which means to show! and it is similar to a monster too :). The other bread – which they give to people, they were putting it directly into the mouth of people, that they would not contaminate it with their “dirty” hands. First apostles and Christians ate bread with hands, they were breaking the bread, they didn’t have sun and moon-like cookies. They ate the real bread. And later, it was forbidden to eat this bread with hands and now, it is again allowed to receive their cookies into hands... Such is their tradition – ever changing. The only constant in their tradition is a change and even in the things, which they say, are of the uttermost importance! Think about that.

Mark 7:5-8 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him,
Why walk not thy disciples
according to the tradition of the elders,
but eat bread with unwashen hands?
He answered and said unto them,
Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites,
as it is written,
This people honoureth me with their lips,
but their heart is far from me.
Howbeit in vain do they worship me,

teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.
For laying aside the commandment of God,
ye hold the tradition of men,
as the washing of pots and cups:
and many other such like things ye do.

Matthew 15:3 But he answered and said unto them,
Why do ye also transgress
the commandment of God by your tradition?
6 ... Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect
by your tradition.

What is commandment of God? Love your enemies... and this church has persecuted Christians and those, who disagreed with her. They even attacked Zadar, a Croatian city, which was ruled by a Catholic king and they attacked Constantinople too in one of their crusades. Of course it is said, that pope didn't know anything about it and that he was against it, when he heard about it but ... nothing happened. Crusaders also killed a lot of Christians in the middle east. That is almost certain... If you were not for the pope of Rome, you were not considered a Christians and you were killed by monsters, who like to show their goodness with their evil deeds.

Matthew 5:44-46 But I say unto you,
Love your enemies, bless them that curse you,
do good to them that hate you,
and pray for them which despitefully use you,
and persecute you:
That ye may be the children of your Father
which is in heaven:
for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and
sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.
For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye?
do not even the publicans the same?

Fornication means also spiritual fornication, don't forget that. Following false gods and false prophets is fornication too. One becomes one with them... Being one with whore of Babylon ... think about that...

1 Corinthians 6:16-18 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit. Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body.

1 Thessalonians 4:3 For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication:

lust is sexual lust, lust of money, lust of ...

1 Peter 2:11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

1 Corinthians 7:2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

1 Corinthians 7:6-7 But I speak this by permission, and not of commandment. For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

As it is said, the seducing spirits and the doctrines of the devils will prevent people to marry. Why is that so? Why was marriage forbidden in the Roman Catholic Church for priests and not (so much) for the Orthodox priests? The higher level priests in Orthodox churches – at least recently, it might be so also in the past, I don't know, are not to be married. There are many reasons. First: that's a Roman tradition. Second: love of money and power. If priest are married, the land is inherited by their children, but if they are forbidden to marry, the land remains in the hands of the pope of Rome. Since there is no power of God in them, those priests and monks did fornicate and made a lot of children also to unknowing men. How corrupted is that? And I will not even start to write about sexual perversion of many popes! And they have this confession thing, where one has to tell in private, in secret his, her sins to them in order to be forgiven. I could write a lot about that, what is wrong with that and where does this practice go against the Scripture. But let this suffice for now:

Priest had information, which women are the most prone to fornication. He had so many informations, others could only wish for. He had money, power. He could help his lover, giving her good food etc... And they have also this so called sacrament, where they anoint dying person with their oil and they believe that this act has a power, to destroy all sins, a man has committed in his life. This act of priest can save you from burning in hell, according to them. And imagine now, that some priest desires to sleep with someone. Do it, or else, I will not anoint you or your father with my special oil... Do it, or else, I will accuse you of witchcraft and you will be burnt. Do it, or else, I will expose your dirty secrets... Do you see, how corrupted this was? Those things lead toward Reformation and Anti-reformation of Jesuits.

And they didn't stop there. No. They refused to marry even poor people, since they didn't have enough money. And so people fornicated, and children were born to such people and later, some

of them, they married. This church was leading people into a fornication mentality.

That's why this doctrine is of the Devil. You see, if it is forbidden to touch, but you desire to... the more you refuse, the greater urge you feel but if you marry, with time this urge disappears. And one has two options at that time: either trying something new, more exciting (sex in threesome, with animals, in public, beating and choking a "partner", cheating your "partner" with someone else and putting him in danger of getting STDs, trying new positions..., raping... having sex with children... etc) or just being satisfied and let your lust stay at low level. When working hard for your kids, to feed them, if you work with your hands on the field... one is tired and sex is not so great anymore... But if one has sex with women of other men, like priests had, or with guys or with children or with animals or with nuns... he doesn't need to take care for the children. And if a woman gets pregnant in our society, we simply kill the baby – so that she and her lovers can enjoy life through lust and money. And we even call that love!

Matthew 19:9 And I say unto you,
Whosoever shall put away his wife,
except it be for fornication, and shall marry another,
committeth adultery:
and whoso marrieth her
which is put away doth commit adultery.
His disciples say unto him,
If the case of the man be so with his wife,
it is not good to marry.
But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying,
save they to whom it is given. For there are some eunuchs,
which were so born from their mother's womb:
and there are some eunuchs,
which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs,
which have made themselves eunuchs

for the kingdom of heaven's sake.
He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

Yes, this church was making eunuchs, similar as Muslims and Babylonians did for the pleasure of their kings. To pope, boys, who were made eunuchs, sang songs, for his pleasure. They were made eunuchs, because their voice was adored by such perverted men. Muslim kings? They had harems, full of sexual slaves. Why? Because they are not allowed to have many women (more than 4) but concubines and sexual slaves don't count in their religion. And to protect and guard those women, kings made some men eunuchs. And Babylonian thing? Eunuchs were made also because of the following reason. Eunuch ruled the vast empire and they couldn't have their own children and so the empire stayed in the hands of the Babylonian king, similar as it is today in the hands of the pope of Rome.

Daniel 1:3 And the king spake
unto Ashpenaz the master of his eunuchs,
that he should bring certain of the children of Israel,
and of the king's seed, and of the princes;

Don't do it. Don't follow the Nicolaitans, follow Paul.

Philippians 3:17-19 Brethren,
be followers together of me, and mark them
which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.
(For many walk, of whom I have told you often,
and now tell you even weeping,
that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ:
Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly,
and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

And let me finish with the words of Peter, who was according to those Nicolaitans the first pope. Bible testifies against their claims

but... for the argument sake, let us agree. Ok. If Peter was the first pope, I cannot agree with this claim, but let's say he was. And if the other popes cannot teach against teachings of the previous popes and the holy tradition, why this church refuses to listen to Peter!? Were all popes of Rome antipopes? Please notice, that he didn't wrote: I am the great pope and by my authority I command you... no, I, who am also an elder.

1 Peter 5:1-4 The elders which are among you I exhort,
who am also an elder,
and a witness of the sufferings of Christ,
and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:
Feed the flock of God which is among you,
taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly;
not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;
Neither as being lords over God's heritage,
but being ensamples to the flock.
And when the chief Shepherd shall appear,
ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

What did Paul say about Peter and his papacy? Well, not much. Peter was named on the second place. I cannot see any supremacy in Paul's words. James, Peter and John seemed to be pillars. They seemed is not the as they were. And Peter is on the second place. There is no mentioning of the coronation of Peter, his living in Rome, he, being a bishop of Rome, how the second pope was coronated... nothing in the Bible. Yes, it is mentioned, that he was in Babylon and funny thing is, that Roman Catholics say, that this was a code name for the ancient Rome but their Rome is not Babylon, they say, and not a whore of Babylon, as described without a shadow of the doubt in the Bible.

John 1:42 And he brought him to Jesus.
And when Jesus beheld him, he said,
Thou art Simon the son of Jona:

thou shalt be called Cephas,
which is by interpretation, A stone.

Galatians 2:9 And when James, Cephas, and John,
who seemed to be pillars,
perceived the grace that was given unto me,
they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship;
that we should go unto the heathen,
and they unto the circumcision.

Matthew 10:2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these;
The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother;
James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother;

1 Peter 5:13-14 The church that is at Babylon,
elected together with you, saluteth you;
and so doth Marcus my son.
Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity.
Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

Well, yes, Peter had a wife and son and later this tradition changed :) It is interesting to observe, that Peter is the only apostle, for whom was mentioned to be in Babylon. And this Roman Church claims, that they are based on Peter and that Rome was Babylon (and still is). And we have here a kiss too.

How did Judas Ischariot betray Jesus? With a kiss. Who was Judas? And what about Peter? What did the Lord say to Peter? Of course Peter was not Satan but through him the spirit of Satan spake. And this church, as it is said later in this letter, well, there are depths of Satan in her... It is Satanic in its foundations. It has a peter, a stone for its rock, another Peter and not the apostle.

Luke 22:48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas,
betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

John 12:4-6 Then saith one of his disciples,
Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him,
Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence,
and given to the poor?
This he said, not that he cared for the poor;
but because he was a thief, and had the bag,
and bare what was put therein.

Of course Judas Iscariot was not Simon Peter's son. But this is a picture. Popes are saying, that they are Peter's successors and son is a successor. But there is another Simon in the Bible, with the same mentality as that of Judas. He was cheating people of Samaria. Do you remember Jezebel? She ruled in the same region. And he apparently accepted Christianity but he desired to buy the grace of God. This resembles so much to the Catholic church.

Acts 8:9-11 But there was a certain man, called Simon,
which beforetime in the same city used sorcery,
and bewitched the people of Samaria,
giving out that himself was some great one:
To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest,
saying, This man is the great power of God.
And to him they had regard,
because that of long time
he had bewitched them with sorceries.

The phrase from the least to the greatest and the spirit is so similar to the beast...

Revelation 13:16 And he causeth all, both small and great,
rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand,
or in their foreheads:

In my video, Symbols and Prophecies, I show, how Catholic church has encoded in their cookie the number of the beast, 666, and the other stuff. Their rituals, everything it is... so, so Satanic.

Acts 8:13-14 Then Simon himself believed also:
and when he was baptized,
he continued with Philip, and wondered,
beholding the miracles and signs which were done.
Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem
heard that Samaria had received the word of God,
they sent unto them Peter and John:

Acts 8:18-24 And when Simon saw
that through laying on of the apostles' hands
the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,
Saying, Give me also this power,
that on whomsoever I lay hands,
he may receive the Holy Ghost.
But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee,
because thou hast thought
that the gift of God may be purchased with money.
Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter:
for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.
Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God,
if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.
For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness,
and in the bond of iniquity.
Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me,
that none of these things
which ye have spoken come upon me.

Well, it is not said, that Simon prayed to the Lord, as Peter told him to. Instead he prayed to Peter, that he would pray for him... So... The chances, that it was forgiven him, are very slim. Even Peter said: repent and pray and perhaps it will be forgiven you.

So, here we have Judas, Simon, Peter, Babylonian, Nicolaitan, Satanic mentality exposed.

Bible doesn't speak often how Satan enters into people. There are two cases, I am aware of...

Luke 22:3 Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.

John 13:25-27 He then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it? Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon. And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

Satan entered Simon also when he received a dipped sop at the last supper given to him by Jesus himself.

You see, Catholic priests, they only take a cookie and drink wine. No one else. Coincidence? Now, recently, also bridegroom and bride are allowed to drink from their cup. But to eat dipped sop? Only them. And Peter?

Matthew 16:23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

The Bible is the word of God, is from God. And cookies and human commandments are from men. To care about those things, body, flesh more than about God, is of Satan.

Revelation 2:21

And I gave her space to repent of her fornication;
and she repented not.

Many people, even Catholics testified against the doings of this church: Reformers, who were known also as Protestants and even before them people have testified against the works of this church. God warned people too, though his word and sword and plagues but who listened? Whoever raised his voice, was tortured, killed, burnt alive by Roman Catholics themselves.

Their doctrines are contrary to the doctrines the Bible teaches...

Romans 16:17-18 Now I beseech you, brethren,
mark them which cause divisions and offences
contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.
For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ,
but their own belly;
and by good words and fair speeches
deceive the hearts of the simple.

Revelation 2:22

Behold, I will cast her into a bed,
and them that commit adultery with her
into great tribulation,
except they repent of their deeds.

1)

She was cast into bed. What happened at that time? Black death, plague. You see, when children of Israel were fornicating with worshipers of Baal and were eating foods sacrificed unto gods, devils, dead ones, God sent a plague on them. And only through the zeal of priests was the plague stopped. Those priests killed the transgressors. But in this church, the transgressors were killing the God's people and were not allowing that their zeal toward the Word of God, the real Christ, God would make things right. They repented not and therefore God sent black plague. He cast her into a bed, she was not killed at that time.

Read also the commentary to the verse Revelation 2:23. There are also mentioned Babylon and her plagues...

Numbers 25:4-11 And the Lord said unto Moses,
Take all the heads of the people,
and hang them up before the Lord against the sun,
that the fierce anger of the Lord
may be turned away from Israel.
And Moses said unto the judges of Israel,
Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Baal-peor.
And, behold, one of the children of Israel
came and brought unto his brethren
a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses,
and in the sight of all the congregation
of the children of Israel, who were weeping before
the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar,
the son of Aaron the priest, saw it,
he rose up from among the congregation,
and took a javelin in his hand;
And he went after the man of Israel into the tent,
and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel,
and the woman through her belly.
So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.
And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.
And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,
Phinehas, the son of Eleazar,
the son of Aaron the priest,
hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel,
while he was zealous for my sake among them,
that I consumed not the children of Israel in my jealousy.

Phinehas is here a picture of Christ, by the way and Midianitish woman and her boyfriend? Babylon and the Antichrist, who were protected by Baal, the Devil.

3)

Great tribulation? This is the event in the future. I think that our generation will enter into the great tribulation. I might be wrong but I doubt.

Matthew 24:21 For then shall be great tribulation,
such as was not since the beginning of the world
to this time, no, nor ever shall be.
And except those days should be shortened,
there should no flesh be saved:
but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.
Then if any man shall say unto you,
Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.
For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets,
and shall shew great signs and wonders;

insomuch that, if it were possible,
they shall deceive the very elect.
Behold, I have told you before.
Wherefore if they shall say unto you,
Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth:
behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.
For as the lightning cometh out of the east,
and shineth even unto the west;
so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

When I read this, I wonder if we are not already living in this period.

Who are the elect ones? These might be 144 thousands Jews (very likely Jews by flesh and in spirit, Rev 14:3), or the remnant of Jews in Israel, which will be saved by the Lord Jesus Christ himself.

At the time of the great tribulation all the lukewarm Christians, who will not follow false Christs, will be persecuted and killed. How? Read the Bible. I can only cry. But this is good. This is the way, that their life, souls can be saved... It is for their own good.

Revelation 7:14 And I said unto him,
Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me,
These are they which came out of great tribulation,
and have washed their robes,
and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

Who will be in the great tribulation? Everyone, who had committed adultery with her. All the kings of the Earth... Pope of Rome is a king and almost every king, president of this world, has some diplomatic relationship or even something more with him. Do you know any other religious or secular leader with such great power? I don't. As far as I understand this issue... they and

lukewarm Christians will be persecuted, everyone, who will not accept the new religion and new god, the Antichrist. This is my understanding for now but I watch, I am watchful... I might be wrong, so I watch...

Oh, I have almost forgotten to mention, definition of adultery by Jesus.

Matthew 5:27-28 Ye have heard
that it was said by them of old time,
Thou shalt not commit adultery:
But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman
to lust after her hath committed adultery with
her already in his heart.

Matthew 5:31-32 It hath been said,
Whosoever shall put away his wife,
let him give her a writing of divorcement:
But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife,
saving for the cause of fornication,
causeth her to commit adultery:
and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced
committeth adultery.

2) All the churches shall now, that God is he, who...

When God saved children of Israel from Egyptian slavery, it was not to be evil toward Egyptians. God is not evil god. This was an act of mercy, so that they could know the real God and so that they could also be freed from slavery of the devils. But they refused to acknowledge the real God, so he had to show them who is in charge with many works. And here too, the bad thing was done, that all the others could know, that God is. Because when looking at those perverted priests, who feared not God, who did evil things... one might think, well, they can do such things, because

there is no God, but God is and he showed his presence also in Thyatira.

Exodus 7:5 And the Egyptians shall know
that I am the Lord,
when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt,
and bring out the children of Israel from among them.

And Jethro, Moses' father-in-law said the following, after the children of Israel came out of the slavery:

Exodus 18:11 Now I know
that the Lord is greater than all gods:
for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly
he was above them.

Revelation 2:23

And I will kill her children with death;
and all the churches shall know
that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts:
and I will give unto every one of you
according to your works.

1)

First, we will take a look at the children of Jezebel and then the children of Babylon and then the children of the mother church...

There were two Jehus. The first one was a prophet, the son of Hanani and the other was Jehu, the son of Nimshi, who was a king. God said Elijah, that he is to be anointed to be a king over Israel and he was anointed by a prophet, sent by Elisha, who was the prophet in a place of Elijah.

1 Kings 16:1 Then the word of the Lord came to Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha, saying,

1 Kings 16:16 And Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

Elijah thought, that he was the only one, who remained alive after Jezebel started killing the God's prophets and yes, children of Israel have abandoned the Lord, similar as it was the case in this church and as it will be before the second coming of the Lord Jesus Christ.

1 Kings 19:14-18 And he said, I have been very jealous for the Lord God of hosts:

because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant,
thrown down thine altars,
and slain thy prophets with the sword;
and I, even I only, am left;
and they seek my life, to take it away.
And the Lord said unto him,
Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus:
and when thou comest, anoint Hazael to be king over Syria:
And Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint
to be king over Israel:
and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah
shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.
And it shall come to pass,
that him that escapeth the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay:
and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Elisha slay.
Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel,
all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal,
and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

2 Kings 9:1-2 And Elisha the prophet
called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him,
Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand,
and go to Ramoth-gilead: And when thou comest thither,
look out there Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat
the son of Nimshi, and go in,
and make him arise up from among his brethren,
and carry him to an inner chamber;

2 Kings 9:6-10 And he arose, and went into the house;
and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him,
Thus saith the Lord God of Israel,
I have anointed thee king over the people of the Lord,
even over Israel.
And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master,

that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets,
and the blood of all the servants of the Lord,
at the hand of Jezebel.
For the whole house of Ahab shall perish:
and I will cut off from Ahab him
that pisseth against the wall,
and him that is shut up and left in Israel:
And I will make the house of Ahab
like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,
and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah:
And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel,
and there shall be none to bury her.
And he opened the door, and fled.

This might be his sons (but not of Jezebel) or sons and grandsons...

2 Kings 10:1 And Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria.
And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria,
unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders,
and to them that brought up Ahab's children, saying,

2 Kings 10:10-11 Know now
that there shall fall unto the earth
nothing of the word of the Lord,
which the Lord spake concerning the house of Ahab:
for the Lord hath done that
which he spake by his servant Elijah.
So Jehu slew all
that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel,
and all his great men, and his kinsfolks,
and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

2 Kings 10:28-31 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.
Howbeit from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,

who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them,
to wit, the golden calves that were in Beth-el,
and that were in Dan. And the Lord said unto Jehu,
Because thou hast done well in executing that
which is right in mine eyes,
and hast done unto the house of Ahab
according to all that was in mine heart,
thy children of the fourth generation
shall sit on the throne of Israel.
But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the Lord
God of Israel with all his heart:
for he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam,
which made Israel to sin.

The children of Ahab and Jezebel, which lived in Israel were killed by Jehu. And yet the Ahab's daughter, which was married to the king of Judah, and her descendants, the Lord did not destroy. The house of Ahab was destroyed. There was left no one, who would consider himself his descendant to inherit his property. The kingdom was given to Jehu.

2 Kings 8:18-19 And he walked
in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab:
for the daughter of Ahab was his wife:
and he did evil in the sight of the Lord.
Yet the Lord would not destroy Judah
for David his servant's sake, as he promised him
to give him alway a light, and to his children.

The name of this daughter of Ahab was Athaliah and she was a granddaughter of Omri, Ahab's father.

2 Kings 8:26 Two and twenty years old was Ahaziah
when he began to reign;
and he reigned one year in Jerusalem.

And his mother's name was Athaliah,
the daughter of Omri king of Israel.

This is the only queen, which ruled over Judah, as far as I know and what did she do? She killed her own grandsons, all except one, which was saved by his sister. Why did she kill her own grandsons? To rule as a queen and the deeper reason was – to negate the words, given by the Lord in 2 Kings 8:18-19.

2 Kings 11:1 And when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead,
she arose and destroyed all the seed royal.
But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram,
sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah,
and stole him from among the king's sons which were slain;
and they hid him, even him and his nurse,
in the bedchamber from Athaliah, so that he was not slain.

After long years, Joash was proclaimed a king in the temple of the Lord and Athaliah, she was killed. Athaliah is a picture of Babylon and Joash of Christ at his second coming.

Ok, let's go now to the children of Babylon.

Psalm 137:8-9 O daughter of Babylon,
who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be,
that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.
Happy shall he be, that taketh
and dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

The Lord is not promoting killing of babies. The only such an example in the scripture was, when Israelites came into the promised land. They had to kill even babies there. Why? Well, the people there were so corrupted, that even their babies were mean. One couldn't do anything to make them right. I have my own thoughts, how this could work. Pregnant, lusty woman has a lot of

sex and the hormones make her child high, sex addict even before it is born and so on and so forth. And the other thing are STDs.

Compare that to the Thyatira. Did you know, that Roman Catholic church calls herself a mother? So she has children. And those children will be killed by the Lord, before Jesus Christ comes, before his kingdom comes, before Christians will enter into the real promised land. Do you see, how one and the same story is repeated over and over again? It is beautiful. This prevents any misunderstanding.

Will the Lord directly kill her children or indirectly through some agent? Well, it could be both. The whore of Babylon will be destroyed by 10 rulers, kings, who will give the power to the 11th, the Antichrist, who will show himself, that he is God. But the idea to destroy the harlot will be given to those rulers, kings by God. So, in one sense, he will do it. This will be the time of the great tribulation. Interesting thing is, that leaders of many churches are returning back to Rome and are acknowledging, that Roman Catholic church is the mother church... Who would have thought that this will happen?

The Antichrist will be born out of the body of his dead mother, Babylon, which will be burnt. In the occult, he is presented as Phoenix, rising out of the ashes. He is the little child in the arms of "Mother" "Mary", and both of them are being worshiped by Catholics. The real Jesus looks nowadays a little bit different as we know. His eyes are as a flame of fire :) but the Antichrist... he still needs to grow, to be revealed. And he and his armies will be destroyed by the Lord himself, although there is also some suggestion in the Bible, that the armies will turn one against each other, after the Lord will send them confusion. But my purpose is not to tell you too much about that right now. I want to present you the things, you know and have already happened.

The Antichrist is compared to the Assyrian too. They have a lot of common. And Israel is compared with whore, Babylon.

Ezekiel 16:28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

The rod of God – this is very important thing. Since the rod is mentioned also in this letter. So remember, who or what could rod of God also be.

Isaiah 10:5-6 O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger,
and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.
I will send him against an hypocritical nation,
and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge,
to take the spoil, and to take the prey,
and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

Again we have fire... and his relation to the Lord.

Isaiah 10:17-25 And the light of Israel shall be for a fire,
and his Holy One for a flame:
and it shall burn and devour
his thorns and his briers in one day;
And shall consume the glory of his forest,
and of his fruitful field, both soul and body:
and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth.
And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few,
that a child may write them.
And it shall come to pass in that day,
that the remnant of Israel,
and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob,
shall no more again stay upon him that smote them;

but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.
The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob,
unto the mighty God.
For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea,
yet a remnant of them shall return:
the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.
For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption,
even determined, in the midst of all the land.
Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts,
O my people that dwellest in Zion,
be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod,
and shall lift up his staff against thee,
after the manner of Egypt.
For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease,
and mine anger in their destruction.

The above prophecy is valid to the Jews, who will be in Israel and will be faced with the final destruction, the complete annihilation by the forces of the Antichrist. I am crying when I even think about that... how helpless will they be... Now, they hope in the Egypt, which is in this particular sense USA but USA will not help them. I don't want to tell you too much about the future, since there can be many interpretations and to choose one and telling to everyone, that this is the truth is not of the Lord but people like it, of course. But I fear the Lord...

Isaiah 30:30-31 And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.
For through the voice of the Lord shall the Assyrian be beaten down, which smote with a rod.

He will fight the Antichrist with the sword of his mouth. And once again – in this letter Jesus presents himself in such a terrible way...

Revelation 17:14 These have one mind,
and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.
These shall make war with the Lamb,
and the Lamb shall overcome them:
for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings:
and they that are with him are called,
and chosen, and faithful.

Now, if the Antichrist was a rod of the Lord, here is another rod...
by which the Antichrist will be defeated.

Revelation 19:15 And out of his mouth goeth
a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations:
and he shall rule them with a rod of iron:
and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness
and wrath of Almighty God.

Look at Washington, London, Mecca, New York, European Parliament and other structures... they all speak about one spirit, in them is encoded one and the same story – story about the Antichrist, the child of the Babylon. All those cities resembles Rome, Vatican, so they are her children. In a wider meaning, her children resemble her, even though, they refuse to admit, they are alike and they might even hate her. But people with her spirit, her nature, are her children and the Lord will destroy such people, if not sooner, when they will try to defeat him.

2)

The Lord will give them according to their works. You see, if you are changed by the Lord, your works could be good, otherwise they are very bad. And this church... well, they should be afraid of

Jesus with flames in his eyes. So, what do you think, what will they get from the Lord, if they don't repent?

We cannot do anything good without the Lord, which is love, truth, life. Even Jesus says:

John 5:30 I can of mine own self do nothing:
as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just;
because I seek not mine own will,
but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

And Isaiah?

Isaiah 64:4-6 For since the beginning of the world
men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear,
neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside thee,
what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.
Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness,
those that remember thee in thy ways:
behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned:
in those is continuance, and we shall be saved.
But we are all as an unclean thing,
and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags;
and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities,
like the wind, have taken us away.
And there is none that calleth upon thy name,
that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee:
for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us,
because of our iniquities.
But now, O Lord, thou art our father;
we are the clay, and thou our potter;
and we all are the work of thy hand.

According to your works... Babylon too will receive according to her pleasure, double measure... Think about that too.

Revelation 18:4-8 And I heard another voice from heaven,
saying, Come out of her,
my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins,
and that ye receive not of her plagues.
For her sins have reached unto heaven,
and God hath remembered her iniquities.
Reward her even as she rewarded you,
and double unto her double according to her works:
in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.
How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously,
so much torment and sorrow give her:
for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen,
and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.
Therefore shall her plagues come in one day,
death, and mourning, and famine;
and she shall be utterly burned with fire:
for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

Her plagues... recall the previous verse, Revelation 2:23.

Revelation 2:24

But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira,
as many as have not this doctrine,
and which have not known the depths of Satan,
as they speak;
I will put upon you none other burden.

1, 2, 3)

People might ask themselves, Catholics especially: do we know this devilish doctrine or not? And what happened to those, who were following pope in the middle ages?

Well. To have a doctrine and to know the depths of Satan... One can understand that in two ways.

One may follow Catholic church but is not aware of the depths of Satan. So, he doesn't know them, right? Could be, but it could be also wrong.

What do you think, did children of Israel, who were fornicating at Baal peor, know, that they are doing something bad? There is no doubt, that they knew. And they were punished because of that. Do you know, that something is wrong? Yes? Now you do... What is your reaction? Your ancestors might be in heaven, if they knew not but you? If you know and don't repent, you say no to the Lord. Why would he force you to be with him for eternity, if you don't desire that?

And the word to know, doesn't mean only to know with your mind, to know all the details about something, but to be in touch with it. For example:

Matthew 1:25 And knew her not till
she had brought forth her firstborn son:
and he called his name JESUS.

Joseph knew Mary, she was his fiancée. So... this means something else. What? He was not in touch with her, he was not intimate with her, ok?

For others, I take this approach, merciful. If they knew not, they will be told at the day of the judgment and then will be the judgment made, based on their decision.

Read some references and think about the matter.

Leviticus 4:2-3 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying,
If a soul shall sin through ignorance
against any of the commandments of the Lord
concerning things which ought not to be done,
and shall do against any of them:

If the priest that is anointed
do sin according to the sin of the people;
then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned,
a young bullock without blemish unto the Lord
for a sin offering.

Leviticus 4:13-14 And if the whole congregation of Israel sin
through ignorance,
and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly,
and they have done somewhat
against any of the commandments of the Lord
concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty;
When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known,
then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin,
and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

Leviticus 4:22-23 When a ruler hath sinned,
and done somewhat through ignorance against
any of the commandments of the Lord his God
concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty;
Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned,
come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering,
a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:

Leviticus 4:27-28 And if any one of the common people
sin through ignorance,
while he doeth somewhat against
any of the commandments of the Lord
concerning things which ought not to be done,
and be guilty; Or if his sin, which he hath sinned,
come to his knowledge;
then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats,
a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

Leviticus 5:15 If a soul commit a trespass,
and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the Lord;
then he shall bring for his trespass unto the Lord
a ram without blemish out of the flocks,
with thy estimation by shekels of silver,
after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:

Leviticus 5:17 And if a soul sin,
and commit any of these things
which are forbidden to be done
by the commandments of the Lord;
though he wist it not, yet is he guilty,
and shall bear his iniquity.

And the Lord says to such people, I will lay upon you no other
burden, but if you know, that something is wrong and you do it
nevertheless... oh, my God, then I advise you... repent, go on your

knees and tremble and beg, beg, beg for mercy... as I have. That was the most beautiful day of my life. And if not? Your soul will perish in hell.

Let us remind one more time about the devil thing.

1 Timothy 4:1-3 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

This is what Catholic Church has done. Regarding meats, food. Today people are more and more vegan. What is wrong with that? If one doesn't want to eat flesh, meat, that is his business. But if one claims, that love can be attained by loving animals, then that's something completely else. First one loves animals and then humans – this is a lie and it goes against the scriptures.

Another lie... vegans believe, that they are saving the planet, if they don't eat flesh, meat. They eat food, produced with the help of petrol, high tech, which is poisonous. They are driving in cars, they are using electricity and the list goes on and on and on... They are trashing the planet and killing animals and yet they live in a lie, they are persuaded, that they love animals. This is not love of animals, this is love of a lie and father of lies is Satan, the beast.

One could also argue, that if one would love money, he would love things too, and when one loves things, dead things, he would love animals and when one would love animals, he would love

humans... but we know, that doesn't work. If one loves money, he sacrifices everything for his god, love, money. And so it is with animals. If one loves animals, one has to hate humans, who are destroying the animals.

It is said, that as long as there will be slaughterhouses, that people will hate people. God doesn't approve slaughterhouses and our agri-non-culture. I could give you scripture about that but it is not so important for my point here. If one changes a cause with a consequence, his argument might seem convincing but it is wrong. People, eating vegetables, will still hate other human beings. We know that. But if people and when people will accept the love of God, they will love his work, humans, animals, nature and then there will be no more slaughterhouses.

So you see, therefore those things are from seducing spirits, of the devils: it sounds nice but it is wrong and deadly!

When major part of Catholics realized, that they are going against the Lord, priesthood did a lot of fornication, gambling, you name it... they could see, that the pope is an antichrist. Many believed, that he is the Antichrist but he was an antichrist, a picture of the Antichrist to come, or at least his prophet.

Jesuits help those Catholics, who didn't want to repent and turn to Jesus with their spiritual exercises, which are not mentioned in the Bible but they are a well known technique in the occult. So that spirit gave them an appearance of holiness, and even ecstasy but not the love of the Bible, of the real Jesus Christ, Son of God but love of another Jesus. How to look on the outside to be holy but not to come to the real Christ - that is of the Devil but the story doesn't end there.

Pontifex Maximus Julius Cesar reformed an ancient Roman calendar and during this time, some years after 1500 AD, another

Pontifex Maximus, Gregory XIII reformed once again the calendar and today the whole world follows his calendar or him. And whom did he follow? In the time, when many people knew, that pope is of the devil, the serpent, the dragon, he chose for his coat of arms a dragon. And above which door does his coat of arms, the dragon, the devil rules over? The Gallery of maps, Vatican. Very soon you will see, that Satan offered Christians to rule over the nations and well, he does rule...



Revelation 12:9 And the great dragon was cast out,
that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan,
which deceiveth the whole world:
he was cast out into the earth,
and his angels were cast out with him.

Revelation 13:4 And they worshipped the dragon
which gave power unto the beast:
and they worshipped the beast, saying,
Who is like unto the beast?
who is able to make war with him?

The beast is here the Antichrist.

Revelation 13:7-9 And it was given unto him
to make war with the saints,
and to overcome them:
and power was given him over all kindreds,
and tongues, and nations.

And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him,
whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb
slain from the foundation of the world.
If any man have an ear, let him hear.

If any man have an ear, let him hear... This is the son of the
Babylon, the Roman Catholic church, whore.

Roman Catholic church was killing Christians, saints with swords,
weapons but the war is going on also in the realm of doctrines,
scripture, ideas, spiritual things. And here to, the world follows
Jesuits and their spirituality, religion, connection with a fake Jesus,
the Antichrist.

Revelation 2:25

But that which ye have already hold fast till I come.

So, repent and hold that, which you have. That is the instruction. This church or people of this church, when it will be destroyed, will be around, when Jesus returns.

How will this church be destroyed? One has to be careful with prophecies. Sometimes literal meaning is the right one and sometimes not. The Spirit explains the prophecies and not puffed up people, who claim to be Christians. Be careful. That is my advice.

If one would expect, that the hills will be lowered before Jesus' first coming, one would miss it. Why? Because it was not literal. And here, we have fire... is that literal meaning or not? One has to be watchful and the Lord will give him the right understanding, when the time comes.

Isaiah 40:3 The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness,
Prepare ye the way of the Lord,
make straight in the desert a highway for our God.
Every valley shall be exalted,
and every mountain and hill shall be made low:
and the crooked shall be made straight,
and the rough places plain:
And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed,
and all flesh shall see it together:
for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

This was a prophecy about John the Baptist and Jesus Christ.

John 1:23 He said,
I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness,
Make straight the way of the Lord,
as said the prophet Esaias.

Revelation 2:26

And he that overcometh,
and keepeth my works unto the end,
to him will I give power over the nations:

1)

Twice the Lord mentioned their work and works but here his works are emphasized! Read the Bible, and you will know, what are his works.

2) Those people will reign with Christ in his millennium kingdom and after that, they will live forever with him. I have already written about those things.

Revelation 2:27

And he shall rule them with a rod of iron;
as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers:
even as I received of my Father.

A counterfeit is very similar to the real thing. We have seen, that Assyrian will have rod, that the Antichrist will persecute Christians. He or his false prophet will also have power to call a fire out of heavens, something which priests of Baal when competing with Elijah could not do it. What is that fire? Is that fire, which is in hearts of Jesuits and other mystiques? Is that fire, which is being propagated though today's Catholics and other haters of the Word of God, pouring itself on them? Is that fire a missile? Or comet? Or simply fire? Who knows? Be careful and watchful.

And similar power will have I guess also followers of the Antichrist. And if one reads Bible very vaguely, if one doesn't take his time, one could persuade himself, that he is following the real Jesus... Be careful.

How will the life look like in this millennial kingdom? Well, if one will sin, he will be killed.

Zechariah 13:2-5 And it shall come to pass in that day,
saith the Lord of hosts,
that I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land,
and they shall no more be remembered:
and also I will cause the prophets
and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.
And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy,
then his father and his mother
that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live;
for thou speakest lies in the name of the Lord:

and his father and his mother
that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.
And it shall come to pass in that day,
that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision,
when he hath prophesied;
neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive:
But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman;
for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

For now, we still live in a time of mercy and we don't appreciate that. To rebel against the king of kings, God, is a serious thing... And this reminds me, how this church is twisting the scripture. John is warning Christians:

1 John 5:21 Little children,
keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

And Catholics are smarter than John too: we are not idol worshipers. We don't believe, that stone is a God. But through that stone we worship God and that is fine. After Jesus came, we can do that. Well, if Jesus would want that, he would pose in front of an artist and there would be plenty of his statues all over the planet but nowadays no one knows, how Jesus looked like... How would you feel, if your dear would have a picture of another guy in her wallet? Think about that. Idols are bad. If a man by accident would destroy a statue of an idol, people would hate him. People would hate a living being, a living picture of God, his work, because that living picture would by accident destroy a dead statue, a picture of a picture, a work of a men's hands. Such people love their work more than the work of God and that is evil. You are worth more than any statue in this world and you may argue with me, if you want.

Revelation 2:28

And I will give him the morning star.

What is the morning star? Well, it is not just Venus. There are many morning stars. Star is an angel, spirit, as we know. Let's read what else it is written in the Bible.

Jesus is the bright and morning star. If he meant himself, it makes sense, it is consistent with the message of the Bible. He will give to such a person him, himself as bridegroom and bride.

Revelation 22:16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

Morning stars could be also the sons of God, angels and human beings too.

Job 38:7 When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy?

Today, the Bible translators translate Lucifer as the morning star too and that is alarming. Why? We know, that a counterfeit is very similar to the real stuff and if one on purpose removes even those small differences... It is a bad, bad thing to do, very evil. So some people already ask themselves: is Lucifer Christ?

Lucifer means light bearer. We see, that Jesus is a light bearer too, he has stars and candlesticks in his hand. He is true light and Lucifer? The false one.

2 Corinthians 2:14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

Angel is a messenger. Lucifer transforms himself into a messenger of light. It makes sense, he is called Son of the morning.

Isaiah 14:12 How art thou fallen from heaven,
O Lucifer, son of the morning!
how art thou cut down to the ground,
which didst weaken the nations!

How is this applicable to the medieval time? There was a person, who is considered to be a morning star of the English Reformation, the precursor to the Protestant Reformation. His writings greatly inspired Czech reformer, burnt by Roman Catholics, Jan Hus... His name was John Wycliffe. And later Luther came... with his five pointed rose, Luther rose, resembling the orbit of Venus as seen from the Earth.

Revelation 2:29

He that hath an ear, let him hear
what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

God promised to those, who will overcome the sins of this church, to give them power over the nations and the morning star. What did Satan offer the next church? Power over the nation and his own morning star, his enlightenment.

As already mentioned, Luther had a seal, called Luther rose, a flower with five petals, like a five pointed star. I don't like seals and such stuff but ... I will tell you, why is this so important.

During medieval time, pope of Rome had to approve building of universities... They promoted Greek mythology. They promoted science, arts. In this time, they have revived Greeko-Roman culture and because of that this period is called Renaissance (re-again, naissance-birth). Venus, was one among very important goddesses of Rome and many times she too was disguised as virgin Mary. Many times. The fifth month in year is dedicated to virgin "Mary". 5. Venus, when orbiting around the Earth, makes a 5 pointed star, or flower. And this Venus, this Morning star was used by Satan to attack the authority of the Bible.

Galilo Galilei and others, who wanted to be stars, in the center of the universe, took themselves out of the center. How intelligent is that! They said, that the Sun is the center of the world and that the Earth is orbiting around it. One among arguments was also orbit of Venus. They said, that it is highly unlikely, that planets would orbit in such a complex manner. They preferred sun-centric system over geocentric system. But around 1900, physics was facing a huge problem because of their choice.

To put things in a simple way. Every wave is traveling through a medium. Sound is traveling through air, water, rocks... water waves are traveling through water etc. What about light? Well, light travels through ether. Ether is something like pixels on a computer screen. And even though sometimes pixels are black, that doesn't mean, they do not exist. So, physicists were saying at that time: We know, that the Earth orbits around the Sun. (They cannot know that, that was their assumption, a theory without any real proof. Orbiting of planets can be complex, why not? God created those things for measuring time and parts of a clock move in rather complex way). And since we know, that there is ether, we could try to measure anomalies in this ether, as the Earth travels through space. It is a similar phenomenon as with boats. When boat is traveling through water, one can see waves behind it in a conic shape. And physicists tried to measure those anomalies more than 100 of years. Their experiments were not enough precise to detect those anomalies. And Michelson finally succeeded in that. His experiment was very precise and yet no anomalies were found, no waves behind the boat – the Earth. Logical conclusion would be, that the boat, the Earth is not moving. But that would disprove Galileo Galilei, so they said: this proves, that ether doesn't exist. And then Einstein came (ein – a, stein – stone) and said: there is no ether. Now, in science many things were explained by ether. And Einstein's theory was competing against those theories. So he said: ether is a nonsense. And yet... he brought it back in secret. He said: gravity curves space. And Tesla said: if something is nothing, if it doesn't have properties, it cannot be curved. And even a child can understand that but... it is like that story about Emperor's new clothes. Two thieves were making new clothes for the emperor and they said, that only wise man could see the fabric, clothes. And no one wanted to admit, he doesn't see anything. And at the end a child screamed: emperor is naked... And here we have the same story. Einstein is regarded the smartest person in the world. So if you say, he was wrong, that means you are... dumb. But he was wrong. And from that time on, physics makes no sense at all. He

also said – not directly, but with his theory: everything is relative. It doesn't matter if the Earth orbits the Sun or the Sun orbits the Earth. The movement is relative. Very corrupted, very evil. People like to hear, that everything is relative. Is murdering someone good or bad? Well, it is relative, they say.

Galileo was wrong. He had strong and good relationships with Roman clergy until he had a dispute with one Jesuit. They both were proud and Galileo Galilei was saying something bad about people who protected him. That was very stupid and as a result, he became a “martyr” of science, persecuted by the church. That is a fairytale. He was in house arrest, receiving his pension. Think about that... The real martyrs were burnt... by Catholics.

Yes, he was wrong and one can easily see, that something is not right here. Today everyone knows, that the Earth is orbiting the Sun. But they don't know any valid argument to support their claims. You see, their faith is a blind faith. To know something, because you heard that many times, doesn't mean it is true. Seasons, tides, Foucault pendulum, whatever... all those things can be explained also in the geocentric system. In school you were never told which arguments Galileo Galilei used to “prove” his point. Why not? Because his arguments were all wrong – from the standpoint of physics. I was physicist. I know, it is hard to believe but... so it is. I have made a movie series about science and its lies. There you will find also connection between Roman priests, Jesuits and Einstein, Galileo Galilei and so on and so forth. Roman Catholicism always supported science. Always. They were there from the beginning. But they do hate the Bible, from the beginning.

So this morning star was given to church by Satan. Science began to become the religion of that day. And it gave a lot of power to Rome and British empire to rule over the nations. God is promising to give power over the nations to Christians (after his

coming) and in the next period Devil gives Christians power over the nations through science and technology, which both are destroying everything, that is alive. With what? Also with his stone, petr-ol, stone oil. Think about that... Science is deceiving us.

Sardis: the dead church

Revelation 3:1

And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write;
These things saith he
that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars;
I know thy works, that thou hast a name
that thou livest, and art dead.

1)

Jesus had seven Spirits of God. Which were they?

Isaiah 11:1-3 And there shall come forth
a rod out of the stem of Jesse,
and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:
And the spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him,
the spirit of wisdom and understanding,
the spirit of counsel and might,
the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord;
And shall make him
of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord:
and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes,
neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

Revelation 22:16 I Jesus have sent
mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches.
I am the root and the offspring of David,
and the bright and morning star.

Ruth 4:17 And the women
her neighbours gave it a name, saying,
There is a son born to Naomi;
and they called his name Obed:
he is the father of Jesse, the father of David.

John 5:30 I can of mine own self do nothing:

as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just;
because I seek not mine own will,
but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

Samson was a Nazarite and Jesus was a Nazarene. Samson is a nice picture of Jesus Christ in many, many ways but today almost no one sees that. Samson loved a Philistine woman but she was given to someone else, and later he was betrayed by a harlot. That's a picture of a humankind, which betrayed him. That's Babylon, the Gentiles and Jews together and in one sense the Gentile church. Anyway, the similarities are numerous. Samson took one time a town's gate and put them on the top of the hill. This doesn't make much sense, but in Jesus, everything makes sense. He put the gate, door, at the top of the hill. Jesus is the door, the gate and he was lifted up.

Samson had seven locks on his head, the source of his power.

Judges 16:17 That he told her all his heart,
and said unto her,
There hath not come a razor upon mine head;
for I have been a Nazarite unto God
from my mother's womb:
if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me,
and I shall become weak, and be like any other man.
19 And she made him sleep upon her knees;
and she called for a man,
and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head;
and she began to afflict him,
and his strength went from him.

There were seven spirits of God upon Jesus, making him powerful and at the end there was no power with him. And there were seven locks of hair upon Samson's head, the source of his power and ... I

cannot go into details, because the Bible is so, so great and there are just too many details so one could write and write and write ...

Judges 16:20 And she said,
The Philistines be upon thee, Samson.
And he awoke out of his sleep, and said,
I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself.
And he wist not that the Lord was departed from him.

Mark 15:34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried
with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?
which is, being interpreted,
My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

I can only cry, when I read those things. So beautiful, when you understand but today people refuse to understand. So... Samson betrayed in a way the Lord and Lord left him (for some time). Jesus? He was justifying the sinners in a way and anyone, who justifies a sinner and anyone, who condemns the just one, is an abomination in the eyes of the just God.

Proverbs 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked,
and he that condemneth the just,
even they both are abomination to the Lord.

But that was the plan of them both, Jesus and God, the Father. This is the essence of the Gospel. Their relationship, their loving relationship was hurt because of us. Even when Jesus came in this world, he left his Father, with whom we was together the whole eternity. That's a great, great sacrifice. Have you ever been in love with someone? That's not the same as to love that person, but it is a good approximation. How hard is it to be separated from person, you are in love with? And now imagine that you would truly love that person and multiply that love with thousand times thousand times ... Would you renounce a company of such person? How

painful would that be? This should suffice for now, that anyone could have at least a vague idea, what that means.

Jesus knew, why God left him, of course he knew. But his cry was more of... a wish, crying to the Lord: Lord, come, I want to be with you. He was abandoned by Father and by humankind too. He, who was never alone, who was always in a loving relationship, was more or less alone when he was a man on the Earth but especially, when he was on the cross... It was not just bodily pain... And that was not all. Jesus referenced with his cry also the psalm, which described his crucifixion almost a millennium before it happened.

Matthew 27:46 Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

Luke 23:46 And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

Read Psalm 22

Psalm 22:1 My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?
why art thou so far from helping me,
and from the words of my roaring?

And Jesus also had seven spirits, seven stars, seven angels, seven churches. In a way, Jesus presents himself similar as he did to the first church. Why? Because this church did many things right. They don't have idols anymore, they don't eat food sacrificed to the idols, as Catholics do. Even in their houses, Catholics had an idol, with long hairs (Jesus was not a Nazarite, since he drank the fruit of the vine, therefore he didn't have long hairs and he was pierced though the heel – the first prophecy about him, given in the Eden, says so.) - a guy on crucifix is not pierced through his heels and in front of this idol, they blessed their food before eating. They offered food to the idol first... It was not only the Eucharist. But

this church, they believed the Word of God and were trying to follow it. They didn't trust Jezebel anymore. They condemned fornication of Catholic priesthood with women and with nuns, etc. Similar, as the first church wrote all the letters, the gospels, which later became a part of the Bible, similar as they kept the word of God, so did this church. Similar as the first church was speaking to other nations in their own language, so did this church, translating the Bible into other languages. There are many, many similarities. I have not written all of them. I don't know it that is even possible. Try to find some on your own.

But all those things, all that was not enough. This church also lacked love among other things, as we will see.

2)

You have a name, that you are alive but you are dead! Wow...

Martin Luther nailed 95 theses, where Catholic Church went against the Scripture on the door of a temple, called church, somewhere in Germany. When? On October 31. And Roman Catholic church starts to celebrate their own All saints' day with their vespers on the evening of October 31. All Saints' day is dedicated to the dead ones: praying for dead and visiting cemeteries. Bible doesn't teach to pray for the dead ones but for those, who are alive.

Protestant church fits the description, since it started on the day, dedicated to dead ones but that is of course not the only reason.

And what does the Bible say about being dead?

1 Corinthians 15:14 And if Christ be not risen,
then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.
17-18 And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain;

ye are yet in your sins.

Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

Did this church of the Reformers, who were mostly Roman Catholic and who desired to reform the Catholic church, and who were opposed by others Catholic, who refused to be changed for real (they accepted the spiritualism of the Jesuits but continuing with burning the Bibles and persecution of those, who opposed them – Inquisition), did this church not believe, that Christ rose from the dead? Oh, yes, they did, so this does not apply to them. It has to be something else. What?

James 2:20 But wilt thou know, O vain man,
that faith without works is dead?

It looks, that this was their problem. Catholics, they did not have faith in the Lord, and they worked and worked and worked but Protestants went into another extremity, saying: no works, faith only. This is of course false too. Faith without works is dead and if someone has dead faith, he is dead too. Dead faith cannot help anyone.

Let's read the whole thing.

James 2:14-26 What doth it profit, my brethren,
though a man say he hath faith, and have not works?
can faith save him?

If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,
And one of you say unto them,

Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled;

notwithstanding ye give them not those things

which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works:
shew me thy faith without thy works,

and I will shew thee my faith by my works.
Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well:
the devils also believe, and tremble.
But wilt thou know, O vain man,
that faith without works is dead?

Was not Abraham our father justified by works,
when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?
Seest thou how faith wrought with his works,
and by works was faith made perfect?

And the scripture was fulfilled which saith,
Abraham believed God,
and it was imputed unto him for righteousness:
and he was called the Friend of God.

Ye see then how that by works a man is justified,
and not by faith only.

Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works,
when she had received the messengers,
and had sent them out another way?

For as the body without the spirit is dead,
so faith without works is dead also.

Jesus is saying to this church, that he has seven spirits of God. His
body are churches and they have seven spirits of God but your one
is dead...

This church has its own definition of the faith. And James speak
about that kind of “faith”. Devils also believe... and tremble. So,
what use is of their believing? This church likes to (mis)quote
Paul:

Ephesians 2:8-9 For by grace are ye saved through faith;
and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:
Not of works, lest any man should boast.

When one realizes, that he is an enemy of God, that whatever he did in his life was basically an abomination to the Lord, when one realizes, that he was a criminal, a rebel against God, life, love, truth, wisdom... and when he realizes, that he cannot defend himself, and when he realizes, what kind of judgment is awaiting him, he starts to beg for mercy, to be pardoned. And if God allowed one to beg for mercy, it is very likely, that he is pardoned. And criminal is set free. But did he truly accept the grace or not? Was his heart changed and did it become loving, alive or did it remain the same, dead? That is the question. And a loving heart, changed nature, spirit in man will do one kind of works and a dead heart, the unchanged nature, the spirit, who opposed the Lord in man, will do another kind of works...

So, yes, one is saved by grace through faith. But if one is truly saved, if one has truly accepted grace, he is changed that very moment a lot and his nature is after that continuously changing. Work of God can be seen on such a person.

They imagine to be servants without any desire to serve their master... Have they accepted the gift of God? Do they value it?

Romans 6:20-23 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness.
What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

This church doesn't quote much the following verse, since it goes against her teaching:

Ephesians 2:10 For we are his workmanship,
created in Christ Jesus unto good works,
which God hath before ordained
that we should walk in them.

Grace is the gift of God. It cannot be earned by any means. If one could earn the grace of God, that would mean, that God would be a corrupted judge, who can be bribed. A man would become his own saviour... But one can accept gift or reject it. Accepting gift is not a work! Consider this: He gave me hundred trillions billions euros but... it was ME, who has accepted it. That would be a wrong spirit, giving praise to oneself, completely neglecting the gift and please know, that hundred trillions billions euros is nothing in comparison with the gift of the Lord.

This church usually uses their worldly reasoning: if I have not deserved the gift, if I cannot do anything to deserve it, I also cannot do anything to lose it. I ask: why not? Our experience doesn't say so and the Bible also doesn't say so. This is a man made philosophy, which opposes the word of God, as we will see.

Again, the work is being emphasized by Jesus.

Matthew 21:28-31 But what think ye?
A certain man had two sons;
and he came to the first, and said,
Son, go work to day in my vineyard.
He answered and said, I will not:
but afterward he repented, and went.
And he came to the second, and said likewise.
And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.
Whether of them twain did the will of his father?
They say unto him, The first.
Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you,
That the publicans and the harlots

go into the kingdom of God before you.
For John came unto you in the way of righteousness,
and ye believed him not:
but the publicans and the harlots believed him:
and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward,
that ye might believe him.

Matthew 12:50 For whosoever shall do
the will of my Father which is in heaven,
the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

People are misquoting Paul... They are taking things out of context
and the context is spirit. Con – with, text – text. Many are
misquoting Paul, as Peter is saying... but this they do with the rest
of the scriptures too.

2 Peter 3:15-16 And account
that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation;
even as our beloved brother Paul also
according to the wisdom given unto him
hath written unto you;
As also in all his epistles,
speaking in them of these things;
in which are some things hard to be understood,
which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest,
as they do also the other scriptures,
unto their own destruction.

If one wants to prove, that he has accepted grace and because of
that he is trying to work, well, that is cheating, imitating the real
stuff. And it is very difficult. I remember one woman saying to me:
this very religious Catholic is praying for people and she is tired...
What? One is praying, well, she was reciting, not praying, but
never mind that, when one loves people, he cannot help himself, to
wish them all the best and to ask the Lord to help them. One

cannot ever become tired of that. Why not? Because that is his new nature. Works came by its own as a result of accepted grace and grace can one accept only, if he has faith and faith one receives only, when he hears about the Lord and when his doubts are answered.

Roman 10:17 So then faith cometh by hearing,
and hearing by the word of God.

And then whatever you do, is easy. Why? Because you don't do your own works anymore. You rest from your works, you do now the works, which God loves. You might be persecuted, tortured... but you will stay in love and pray for those, who hurt you. That is Christian new nature, perfect nature. And this is a process - one has faith and one can see, that his life is changing toward that direction and one has faith, that the Lord will finish that good work, which he had started in him.

Philippians 1:6 Being confident of this very thing,
that he which hath begun a good work in you
will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:

And Christian can with an ease love and bless anyone. He doesn't struggle... Yoke of Jesus is not heavy but light.

Matthew 11:28-30 Come unto me,
all ye that labour and are heavy laden,
and I will give you rest.
Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me;
for I am meek and lowly in heart:
and ye shall find rest unto your souls.
For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Revelation 3:2

Be watchful,
and strengthen the things which remain,
that are ready to die:
for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3)

No works is the motto of this church but Bible doesn't teach that and as a result... people of this church are in big troubles.

James 2:22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works,
and by works was faith made perfect?

James 1:2-4 My brethren,
count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;
Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.
But let patience have her perfect work,
that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

This church wanted a lot. Their faith failed, when it was put on the test. They had no patience. Church of England? It was persecuting Christians, Lutheran Church? It was persecuting Christians... and others too. They did not rely on the Lord, but on the strength of their armies.

Jeremiah 17:5-6 Thus saith the Lord;
Cursed be the man that trusteth in man,
and maketh flesh his arm,
and whose heart departeth from the Lord.
For he shall be like the heath in the desert,
and shall not see when good cometh;
but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness,
in a salt land and not inhabited.

Jesus later in this letter says to them, that he will come to them as a thief, they will not see him coming. They trusted in themselves and not in the Lord, that's a dead faith, faith in a dead man, self. But let us continue with the perfection...

Romans 12:2 And be not conformed to this world:
but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind,
that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable,
and perfect, will of God.

This church failed in that too. Mostly, with an exception of Baptists, they kept the water baptism of infants. Why? To have influence, power over the world. Some, like Church of England, came into existence primarily because of the lust and wish to rule. Church of England is almost an exact copy of the Roman Catholic religion. And Lutherans? Similar thing. Some were with all their heart faithful to Christ but soon this reformation took another way: it was fueled by the power to reign and wars and not by the love of Christ.

Will of God is? What? What is his will, his wish, his law?

Matthew 7:12 Therefore all things whatsoever
ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them:
for this is the law and the prophets.

Killing others, who don't agree with you? Is that the will of God?

Mark 12:29-31 And Jesus answered him,
The first of all the commandments is,
Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:
And thou shalt love the Lord thy God
with all thy heart, and with all thy soul,
and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength:
this is the first commandment.

And the second is like, namely this,
Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
There is none other commandment greater than these.

1 Timothy 1:5-7 Now the end of the commandment
is charity out of a pure heart,
and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned:
From which some having swerved
have turned aside unto vain jangling;
Desiring to be teachers of the law;
understanding neither what they say,
nor whereof they affirm.

Matthew 5:44-48 But I say unto you,
Love your enemies, bless them that curse you,
do good to them that hate you,
and pray for them which despitefully use you,
and persecute you;
That ye may be the children of your Father
which is in heaven:
for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil
and on the good, and sendeth rain
on the just and on the unjust.
For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye?
do not even the publicans the same?
And if ye salute your brethren only,
what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so? Be ye
therefore perfect, even as your Father
which is in heaven is perfect.

This is perfection, to love even enemies. This means to follow
Christ. But if one does that only with words... then he has a name,
that he liveth but he is dead.

Hebrews 5:9 And being made perfect,
he became the author of eternal salvation
unto all them that obey him;

Does one obey Christ, if he doesn't obey ... him? Stupid question,
you might say but hundreds of million people believe that they
obey him, even though they don't obey him.

Spanish, Portuguese, governed by Latin Rome, Protestant
countries, primarily England... they conquered the world, enslaved
humans... Was that will of God? Was that love? And they dared to
use even Bible to prove, that they may do that. But Bible doesn't
teach that. A lot of twisting of the scripture is needed to do such a
thing and one has to go completely against the spirit of God.
Southern Baptists for example, they claimed, that slavery is
perfectly fine with the Lord. Wow.

Just a thought. British empire, its capital, London is guarded by?
Two giants, Gog and Magog. In time past, this giant was according
to some, one giant, called Gogmagog, but still... What does Bible
say about giants? Nothing good. And what about Gog and Magog?

Ezekiel 38:1-2 And the word of the Lord
came unto me, saying, Son of man,
set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog,
the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal,
and prophesy against him,

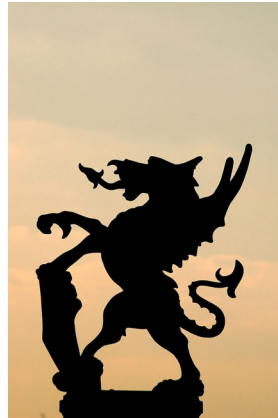
Ezekiel 39:6 And I will send a fire on Magog,
and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles:
and they shall know that I am the Lord.

This is prophecy for the future, written in past tense, since John
saw that in a vision, describing it how it happened.

Revelation 20:7-10 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them. And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.



City of London: coat of arms,



*City of London,
dragon boundary marks*

(Jan van der Crabben, wiki, CC BY-SA 2.0)

So, does London have nice guardians or not? And who is guarding the entrances into London city? Dragons. And its coat of arms? Well, two dragons, encompassing one knight and a motto written: Domine Dirige Nos, meaning The Lord Guide (Direct) Us.6 Which Lord? Baal, the Devil or Jesus?

1, 2)

Revelation 16:13-15 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. Behold, I come as a thief.
Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments,
lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

In this letter, Jesus says, that he will come to them as a thief, and he says, that blessed are those in this church, who will be prepared for him, who will be clothed in white...

Luke 21:34-36 And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares. For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth. Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

Mark 13:32-37 But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father. Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is. For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey,

who left his house, and gave authority to his servants,
and to every man his work,
and commanded the porter to watch.
Watch ye therefore: for ye know not
when the master of the house cometh,
at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing,
or in the morning:
Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.
And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

Bad servant always wants to know, what time will his master return. Why? So that he would stop behaving improperly and make things right, thinking, that he can cheat his master into thinking, that he was a good servant. But his master will see, what was done and what not on his property. God cannot be cheated. And to such people will God come unaware. But good servants, on the others hand... Of course, they want to know, when their master will come back, but that is not the main thing. The main thing is to serve him until he returns. Serve him! That's important. Many people serve false Christ and that is very, very... not good...

Revelation 3:3

Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard,
and hold fast, and repent.

If therefore thou shalt not watch,

I will come on thee as a thief,

and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

1, 2, 3)

Read the commentary of the previous verse.

This church had a good start: faithful to the Lord but it ended trusting in themselves, following the Devil.

Jesus is comparing his coming with a coming of a thief. Does that mean, he is a thief? No.

Matthew 24:43-44 But know this,
that if the goodman of the house had known
in what watch the thief would come,
he would have watched,
and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.
Therefore be ye also ready:
for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

You see, when the Lord comes, they will lose their lives. He will take their lives from them, lives, which they refused to give to him. He will give them, what they want – company of their Lord, Satan. This is one way of looking on it. The other way is... Jesus speaks, how one person will be taken, and the other left.

Matthew 24:40-42 Then shall two be in the field;
the one shall be taken, and the other left.
Two women shall be grinding at the mill;
the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Watch therefore: for ye know not
what hour your Lord doth come.

1 Corinthians 15:51 Behold, I shew you a mystery;
We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,
In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump:
for the trumpet shall sound,
and the dead shall be raised incorruptible,
and we shall be changed.

Here the sleeping is referred to Christians, who fell asleep in Christ, their bodies were dead. So, some people will be taken into heaven alive, some will be revived and some will be left. God will take faithful Christians out of this world and the bad ones will perceive that as a theft, a completely unexpected theft.

Will there be many of such Christians? I think not. It is very likely, that all this will go almost completely unnoticed by the world. Why? Wars, chaos... small number of true Christians, who are not VIP of this world... you name it. But I might be wrong on this. This is just my opinion, supported by some verses but which can be understood in two opposing ways. For example:

Luke 18:7-8 And shall not God avenge his own elect,
which cry day and night unto him,
though he bear long with them?
I tell you that he will avenge them speedily.
Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh,
shall he find faith on the earth?

Jesus is asking himself, if he will find faith on the earth. So it is not granted, that many people on the Earth will be Christians. But one could understand this also as... the faithful will be taken out of the Earth and only the bad guys will remain (and faithful Jews,

which will be saved by him, when facing a complete annihilation by the forces of the Antichrist). So, I cannot say for sure for now... Majority of Christians will anyway believe in the Antichrist. As far as I see, what is in the Bible, well, I see, that the Antichrist could be presented (also but not exclusively) as Christ. Especially if people refuse to see the differences between them.

Revelation 3:4

Thou hast a few names even in Sardis
which have not defiled their garments;
and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

So, the Roman Catholics were nevertheless wrong. All Protestants will not go to hell :) Thank God :) Praised be the Lord :)

They are worthy. Well, to receive the amnesty, justification, no one is worthy. But the fear of the Lord and wisdom of the Lord and love of the Lord are transforming one in such a way, that he becomes worthy to walk with Christ. God is changing us – his fear, his love and not we, ourselves – to God goes all the glory!

Garments and white garments... A huge story to be told. Maybe I can shorten it a little bit.

To Adam and Eve, garments were given by God, garments made by God out of an animal skin. For what?

Genesis 3:7 And the eyes of them both were opened,
and they knew that they were naked;
and they sewed fig leaves together,
and made themselves aprons.

To be naked in front of God, means, one cannot hide anything. One can try to hide his sins, evil, by his own efforts, by making himself his own clothes, with his work and that doesn't work :) Adam and Eve tried, we all were trying but when God gives us clothes, that is something completely else.

Genesis 3:21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did
the Lord God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

We, by ourselves can only hide evil to some extent and some time, but God exposes it and destroys it by his own power, the power of the Gospel, his sacrifice, his skin.

Proverbs 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes;
but love covereth all sins.

Proverbs 17:9 He that covereth
a transgression seeketh love;
but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

God is planting love through his sacrifice and though justifying sinners... and he seeks, if love was planted in us, he seeks love too.

God can give even to plants such clothes, that even Solomon, who was incredibly rich and wise, did not have such clothes.

Matthew 6:28-33 And why take ye thought for raiment?
Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow;
they toil not, neither do they spin: And yet I say unto you,
That even Solomon in all his glory
was not arrayed like one of these.
Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field,
which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven,
shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith
Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat?
or, What shall we drink? or,
Wherewithal shall we be clothed?
(For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:)
for your heavenly Father knoweth
that ye have need of all these things.
But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness;
and all these things shall be added unto you.

1 Peter 4:8 And above all things

have fervent charity among yourselves:
for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

Charity (not to confuse it with a charity, giving some things to another, that can be done without love), charity, agape, Christian love :) So beautiful.

You see, clothes express work. We or God makes clothes and we wear them. They protect us against cold, Sun, even heat, against scratches and infections... And so farmers have one type of clothes, fire brigade uses another type of clothes, doctors use again another clothes... You see, we wear clothes, which are suitable to our work. Women wear one type of clothes and men another type. And many times also married men and women wear one type of clothes and unmarried ones another type, at least in godly societies. Why is that so? You see, in our godless society, men and women and married and unmarried wear the same clothes, the same haircut, whatever. Families are broken. We don't spend much time with our family but we do spend time at work, talking to clients. And clients cannot know if we are married or not. We start to know each other, we have a good time together and suddenly a lust overcomes us. And it is difficult to control lust even for a godly person, what to say about ungodly! So it is better to know in advance, if someone is married or not and this can be achieved by clothes. And that is not all. In a night club we might look at one buttock, people are attractive by it. And it is getting already late and we cannot control our lust. This is our chance, to have sex with a person. But wait. Suddenly we realize, that this person is of the same sex as we are... but we are drunk, we are full of lust, we were dreaming about that buttock for hours – why? Also because of unisex clothes. And therefore we say: who cares! So, you see - clothes are very, very important.

And by clothes, we also hide those things on our body, we find not beautiful and we make an emphasis on those body parts, which we

find good. And the same is done with spiritual clothes and sins and good works.

But clothes are more than that. To Adam and Eve, clothes made out of a dead animal were given, showing us, that someone will have to die, to cover their sins. And that someone was Jesus Christ, God himself, the Lamb of God. Skin... and this animal skin was not written by any words. But millenniums later, the Word of God was written on parchment, made out of animal skin, written with words, which are describing works of God. And his work can change us. His clothes. Isn't that great? We cannot change us and we know it, since there is a saying, Wolves change their fur, coat, but not their nature, character, implying, that a man cannot be changed and he cannot be changed by himself but with God that is possible.

Take a look at the following parable.

Matthew 22:1-14 And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,
The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king,
which made a marriage for his son,
And sent forth his servants to call them
that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.
Again, he sent forth other servants, saying,
Tell them which are bidden,
Behold, I have prepared my dinner:
my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready:
come unto the marriage.
But they made light of it, and went their ways,
one to his farm, another to his merchandise:
And the remnant took his servants,
and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.
But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth:

and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers,
and burned up their city.
Then saith he to his servants,
The wedding is ready,
but they which were bidden were not worthy.
Go ye therefore into the highways,
and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.
So those servants went out into the highways,
and gathered together all as many as they found,
both bad and good:
and the wedding was furnished with guests.
And when the king came in to see the guests,
he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment:
And he saith unto him,
Friend, how camest thou in hither
not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.
Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot,
and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness;
there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.
For many are called, but few are chosen.

First angels were invited to the wedding, and some angels said no, and rebelled against the Lord, becoming the devils, then humankind was invited, they said no, and then Abraham was invited, Jews, and at the end they said no and then the word of God went one more time throughout the whole world... Was there only one man, without proper clothes? People, who were invited were bad and good. But they had clothes at the end. They were not fit to come to the wedding. They did not deserve to be invited. Wedding is basically a beginning, from which a humankind will live with God forever in a loving relationship. So their nature was changed. They made themselves clothes, which are suitable for the wedding. It might be, that even king gave them money for that or even clothes. But one guy did not wear proper clothes. What could be the reason? He might not have enough money or whatever but if

that would be the case, he would tell that to king. But he was quiet. So that was not the case. His mentality was – and I can say that because I know the context, the spirit of the Bible, and I cannot be wrong on this one – there could be additional explanation, which could also be right, but this one is right too. This guy had a mentality: I am good the way as I am. I don't care about this king. Who is he? Why would I make my clothes nice? Clothes – character. If the wedding is not enough for the impetus to be changed, dressed, what about the punishment? Think about that.

King wasn't cruel. The guy basically said: I don't care about you, I am good enough for you. You see, love doesn't say that. Love wants to be the best as it can be for the loved person. And this guy didn't have it and he said no to the God of life and since God is God of life, the soul of this guy will perish in hell. He will get, what he was asking for. That is love too. God will not force us into something, we don't want to. If you cannot listen to his word more than a couple of minutes, why would he force you to spend with him the eternity, so that you would have to listen to him all the time? That would be cruel, right?

This is not religion of works. One cannot boast: I am the source of my motivation to wear nice clothes for the wedding. I put on clothes, which were given to me, or I put on clothes, which I made from the material, which was given to me by the king, he gave me time too... No, all the glory goes to another person, that is love. He is motivation for our change. That is love.

And to those, who will not wear garments, says the Lord what?

Revelation 16:15 Behold, I come as a thief.

Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments,
lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

To be naked by itself is nothing bad. But when the corrupted hearts and minds and lust are in question, then being naked becomes

shameful. Otherwise... from the Bible one might even conclude, that even some prophets could be naked at some time, so what? Was that so or not, I don't know. One can understand the paragraph in one way or another. But as it is with our clothes and the lust so it is with spiritual clothes and love. Clothes make us nicer, more attractive.

1 Samuel 19:23-24 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah. And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, Is Saul also among the prophets?

Roman 14:14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean.

This could apply also for clothes and one is wearing clothes just for the sake of those, who are not so spiritual. And by the way, we also might not be. What kind of clothes should we wear? Such, that do not fill others with lust toward our body and such, which have some Satanic symbols or text on it. We don't want that babies in Christ would think, that such things are ok.

1 Timothy 2:9-10 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

Well, I don't care about worldly clothes, I care about spiritual clothes. Jude (not Iscariot), Jude is writing, how one should lead people toward God, as the Bible does, as children are raised by their parents: with love, with mercy and with fear of punishment too. This church builds mainly on "love", without any fear of punishment and because of that, that "love" is not quite love.

Jude 1:21-23 Keep yourselves in the love of God,
looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ
unto eternal life. And of some have compassion,
making a difference: And others save with fear,
pulling them out of the fire;
hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.

This can be understood in many ways, I guess. One way: if one is lustful when seeing some garment... well, fear of God can hold him back, that he might come to senses and true love. And love of God makes you hate those things, which prevent you to live in the love of God. Let's go deeper. Clothes, garments represent our work. We like to show ourselves in nice clothes, we like to boast with our work but without God, even the nicest clothes of ours are like old rags. They are to be hated and not to be hold on. Desire the clothes of God, his nature, his spirit, his love to fill you.

Two things prevent you to do evil things: love of God, love of people (if you are a Christian and you do evil things, others might say, that Christianity doesn't work and they will remain in their sins, or they might use your evil deeds as an excuse for their own ones: they might say - he did it too...) and the second thing is fear! Fear of God, that God will say to you: is that what you want? I have warned you, asked you 12394 times... Ok, you will have it. You want sin? You will have it and I will not be with you.

Revelation 3:5

He that overcometh,
the same shall be clothed in white raiment;
and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life,
but I will confess his name before my Father,
and before his angels.

1)

When one works in the field and at home, when one lives in the world, and is clothed in raiment, which color of his raiment practically cannot hide any stains, dirt? The white color. Well, with maybe one exception – if one gets dirty from flour, then the white color is the most forgiving one. But flour is related to bread and bread with God.

The white color reflects all colors and therefore it does a lousy job in hiding anything dirty. Therefore, white is used as the color for the clothes of people, who need to be clean: doctors, cooks... it is used as the color of choice for sheets etc...

And our garments reflect our work and work reflects our thoughts, desires, character, our spirit, our nature in principle. Is our garment made out of poisonous fibers or is it made from natural ones? Is our garment handmade or machine made? Are we supporting deadly technology or life itself? Was our garment made with love or was someone forced to do it? All those things, say something about us.

So, white raiments reflect pure nature, love.

When speaking about the great tribulation, Thyatira is to go through it, Thyatira and her children... This church, Protestant church originates directly out of Thyatira, Roman Catholic church but those people are more Christian as Roman Catholic are. Are

they enough of Christians or not? Well, this will be shown in the great tribulation, where the things will be bad, I guess for the whole world. Will a Christian sacrifice his life to save life of others or will he sacrifice life of others to save his? Will he die for the testimony of the real Jesus Christ, or will he stick with the false one and save his life?

Those, who will be persecuted in the tribulation, will be clothed in white raiments and I guess, that the majority of those Christians will come from this type of churches, Protestant churches.

Revelation 7:9 After this I beheld,
and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number,
of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues,
stood before the throne, and before the Lamb,
clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;
13-14: And one of the elders answered, saying unto me,
What are these which are arrayed in white robes?
and whence came they?
And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest.
And he said to me,
These are they which came out of great tribulation,
and have washed their robes,
and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

Our dirty rags, become white, when washed in the blood of the Lamb. When we realize, what did he sacrifice for us, how great his love is, and how unworthy are we, persons with a rebellious, criminal mentality... and yet, we can be pardoned and this is the Gospel, the power of God, which can change our nature, spirit, heart, mind. This is the meaning of his sacrifice, his blood, in which there is the eternal life. When one accepts it, it is said also to drink it. Of course not the fleshly, material blood, the fleshly blood is not to be drunken, but the real blood, spiritual one, which is life is to be drunken.

One might think, oh, that is great, I will just wait and when killings will start, I will jump in front of the weapon and be killed and I will come into heaven, since I will be killed for Christ's sake. Well, be careful and not a fool. If you don't have charity... read 1 Corinthians 13. Don't betray Jesus but also take care, that your spirit is right with him too.

2, 3)

Some Roman Catholics had some fear to go to hell, at least some centuries ago. But over time, priests were claiming, that basically anyone, who is a member of this church, if he at the time of this death doesn't have deadly sins, and even they can be forgiven by the priests – according to their story, one cannot go in hell. He goes into the purgatory, which is an invented place, which serves very well to its purpose. People with unchanged nature and spirit can still hope, to come into heavens even though they know, they are not worthy, prepared to go there. Instead of cleansing themselves here on the Earth, they imagine, that there exists purgatory, where church members will be cleansed of all their sinful attachments, desires, lust etc. And they are prepared to pay a lot of money for such a lie to their priesthood.

But this church goes a step forward. Practically everyone believes, that he will go into heavens. Almost no one is afraid of going to hell.

The Bible is meant for the instruction, correction...

2 Timothy 3:16-17 All scripture

is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine,
for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

That the man of God may be perfect,
thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

And since we are different, to some people more loving side of the Lord helps to come to senses and to some more powerful, judgmental side of the Lord helps to come to senses. And so it is even in our lives. The fear of the Lord prevents us to do stupid things too. And if we don't fear, then we cannot be corrected, can't we? And if we don't have love, we don't want to be corrected, right?

Parents might smoke in front of their children, knowing, that they do them harm. Why is so? Because they don't fear to be punished and because they love more the drug than the health of their children. They hate their children.

And to them such people, Jesus is saying in between the lines: If you overcome this, if you will not be as the majority in this church, I will not blot out your name out of the book of life and if not, I will.

Some say, that there are two books: one of the Lamb and the other one of God. It might be, that there are two different books, even though it is possible, that it is only one book. Everyone of us has a book of his life, where all the information about our life are written. And I guess that such a book has the Lamb of God too, since he was living on the Earth as a human being. And his book might be even more special, and in it might be written names of all his friends, followers. And if one is not in it, that is not good.

So, if he will blot out a name of a Christian out of the book, whose book is it? It is the Lamb's book. And at the end of Revelation, God is saying, that he will blot out names of people, out of his book of life, that is God's book. So, one's name can be blotted out out of both books. So their argument, that one cannot lose salvation, doesn't hold. I have already mentioned their argument: if one cannot do anything to earn gift, one cannot to anything to lose

it. That is false. It goes against the scripture. If they would be right, then there would be no free will, so it goes against love too.

Some people might be written in the book before the world began and some might be written in the book, when they accepted Jesus, when they were pardoned. It is as in the court. Police brings you to the court, before a judge and he might pardon you. And your name is written in his book, saying, this is a good guy. And you were saved. But if your nature wasn't changed, if you continue with your criminal acts on purpose, willingly, then at the day of the judgment, your name will be blotted out of his book of life.

And what is the ultimate criminal act? To put oneself on the place of God, the judge. What are those people doing, when saying, that one cannot lose his salvation? They are telling God, that he cannot judge them. They are telling God, what he has to do. He has to let them into his kingdom. They are giving orders to God. That's very satanic. Their relationship with God is what matters and such people have no relationship with him.

God says, that he will have mercy on whom he will have mercy. It is his free will, it is his kingdom, he decides with whom he will be all the eternity. He has some rights too, you know?

Exodus 32:31 And Moses returned unto the Lord, and said,
Oh, this people have sinned a great sin,
and have made them gods of gold.
Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—;
and if not, blot me, I pray thee,
out of thy book which thou hast written.
And the Lord said unto Moses,
Whosoever hath sinned against me,
him will I blot out of my book.

Exodus 33:19 And he said,

I will make all my goodness pass before thee,
and I will proclaim the name of the Lord before thee;
and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious,
and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

God desires, that we all would live forever but he has given us also a free will. We are made in his image and our free will is: do we want to be with him or not, do we want to live, love or not. So it is upon us. But one might be proud, thinking: It is only me, who decides, I am the number one. And to such people, one should tell: you are not the number one, God is. And it might happen, that he might say no to you. God is waiting, calling ... How many times have you said no to love, to truth, to life? How much time have you dedicate to stupid things and how much time have you dedicate to investigate what happens after our body stops working... who is God? If you are able to beg him for mercy, that means, that he allowed you to beg and it is a good chance, that you will be pardoned. But as long as one has proud spirit, to think of oneself as a master, saying, God has to obey me, hear me, I said so... then... you will not be heard.

James 4:6-8 But he giveth more grace.

Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud,
but giveth grace unto the humble.

Submit yourselves therefore to God.

Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you.

Cleanse your hands, ye sinners;
and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Ezekiel 18:23-24 Have I any pleasure at all
that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God:
and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness,
and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to

all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live?
All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned:
in his trespass that he hath trespassed,
and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

Some are misusing particular verses of the Bible and explaining them in such a way, that many things in the Bible don't make sense anymore. They are explaining things out of the context, which is the spirit (con-with, text) and the first commandment, wish of the Lord and the whole Bible.

Some might quote Romans 8:30.

Romans 8:30 Moreover whom he did predestinate,
them he also called: and whom he called,
them he also justified: and whom he justified,
them he also glorified.

Many read that as, whoever was called, was predestinated, and is justified and glorified, meaning – saved. But this is not what this verse says. If everyone, who was called, is saved, then the parable about the guy, who came to wedding without proper garments, makes no sense.

I read this as, some could be predestinated and those are called but not only them but also many others. And they are justified and... well, Christians of that time were glorified – by the gifts of Holy Ghost... I see here nothing said about eternal salvation. But... it could be... that some people are predestined to be with God, why not? It is his will. But that doesn't mean that the rest of us, or any of us is predestined to perish. And are all people predestined to be with God? Most likely not, since then we don't have any free will and free will is the foundation for love. One can say no to love. If one cannot say no to love, that is not love. Imagine, that you say to a person, who "loves" you, that you don't want to be with him.

And his reaction? We will see. I will make you love me... Is that love? No. It is sick...

Bible comforts us, and is harsh with us too: whatever we need. And always it is truthful, to be trusted. Some people, who trust in themselves, become fearful... Will I be saved? Well, trust the Lord, that you will be and there is nothing to be afraid of. And you will see, that your life is changing and you love people more and more and then you will know, you are in God and that you are not deceiving yourself.

Some people namely imagine, that they love God. They say, that they love his word, the Bible, but they hate people (or even only one person). Well, if they would love the Bible, they would know, that they don't love God and that they are deceiving themselves. And the others? They imagine, that they love people, but they don't care about the Word of God. Their reaction: "Oh, people are corrupting it? Jesus is lying in new translations? Paul is selfish, stupid, angry kind of a guy? Who cares..." Such people are also not right with God.

So, you see, there are many salvations. The first act of salvation happened almost 2000 years ago in Jerusalem. And then, we are saved, justified, when we accept the real Christ, his salvation. For some love is enough, for others... they need to be afraid of the judgment and then they can appreciate the Lord's mercy, grace, pity... and from that time on, they are justified, pardoned – temporarily. They are saved and being saved, meaning, saved from their evil nature, which is perishing. And when their love will bear fruit, the transformation of their nature, spirit, clothes will be done. That is sanctification, more or less, in principle. And then we have salvation from the wrath of God, when he will end the rule of the evil doer... and the remaining Christians will be taken into heavens, with their changed bodies. And the ultimate salvation is the final judgment, which is in the future.

But the faith, that we are saved (justified), that we can be saved, is the fuel, mercy, which is the source of change in our hearts, sanctification, growth in God's love. The faith and gratefulness. So if one says: "Oh, God hates me. He loves everyone else but not me. He will never forgive me." Or if one says: "Oh, I will never make it..." Well, such belief goes against the Lord and is wrong and if one will hold on it, he will perish. God will give him, what he believes, desires. But on the other hand, a person, who still willingly sins and is justifying his evil deeds, saying: "Lord loves me," such a person should be afraid of God. Such person by his life blasphemes the name of the Lord and with his lips speaks lies. Such person has no relationship with the Lord, not yet. The fear of God might help him. And this is what Jesus is trying to do in this letter.

1 Corinthians 5:11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

1 Corinthians 6:9-11 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

Here sanctification doesn't mean, that the love in such a person is already matured and that it has already born fruit. It is just as with

Peter. Apostles were washed when being baptized but before Jesus was crucified, we washed them feet too. Why? They were clean... but feet are still dirty, when walking upon this world. We get dirty to some extent. To some extent but not completely. They were washed but still their feet had to be washed again, personally by Jesus. And by washing apostles' feet he gave them and us also an example of humility.

Couple of examples of sanctification, which did not last forever ...

Exodus 19:10 And the Lord said unto Moses,
Go unto the people, and sanctify them to day and to morrow,
and let them wash their clothes,

Exodus 29:37 Seven days thou shalt make
an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it;
and it shall be an altar most holy:
whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

And in a similar way, the last temple was sanctified, dedicated to the Lord, but when statue of Zeus was brought in and pigs were sacrificed on the altar, the temple had to be made clean, pure, consecrated, dedicated, sanctified one more time.

Exodus 29:44 And I will sanctify
the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar:
I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons,
to minister to me in the priest's office.

Please bear in mind, that this sanctification did not prevent two of the Aaron's sons to transgress against the Lord and they were killed by the Lord because of that. Priests were a picture of Christians and bodily death – if caused by the Lord – is surely a picture of soul perishing in hell.

Numbers 26:60-61 And unto Aaron was born Nadab,
and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
And Nadab and Abihu died,
when they offered strange fire before the Lord.

Maybe those two guys were also a picture of the Antichrist and his prophet, who can or will be able to bring a fire down from the heaven... I did not think about it much... But the thing is: they were priests and they wanted to serve the Lord in their own way... And similar thing happened also with Korah and his companions, who were not satisfied with the work, God gave them – taking care for the tabernacle. They were not grateful! No, they desired to make sacrifices, to be more important... And what happened?

Numbers 16:28-33 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know
that the Lord hath sent me to do all these works;
for I have not done them of mine own mind.
If these men die the common death of all men,
or if they be visited after the visitation of all men;
then the Lord hath not sent me.
But if the Lord make a new thing,
and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up,
with all that appertain unto them,
and they go down quick into the pit;
then ye shall understand
that these men have provoked the Lord.
And it came to pass,
as he had made an end of speaking all these words,
that the ground clave asunder that was under them:
And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up,
and their houses, and all the men
that appertained unto Korah, and all their goods.
They, and all that appertained to them,
went down alive into the pit,
and the earth closed upon them:

and they perished from among the congregation.

1 Corinthians 10-1:13 Moreover, brethren,

I would not that ye should be ignorant,
how that all our fathers were under the cloud,
and all passed through the sea;

And were all baptized unto Moses
in the cloud and in the sea;

And did all eat the same spiritual meat;
And did all drink the same spiritual drink:
for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them:
and that Rock was Christ.

But with many of them God was not well pleased:
for they were overthrown in the wilderness.

Now these things were our examples,
to the intent we should not lust after evil things,
as they also lusted.

Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them;
as it is written,

The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

Neither let us commit fornication,
as some of them committed,

and fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted,
and were destroyed of serpents.

Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured,
and were destroyed of the destroyer.

Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples:
and they are written for our admonition,
upon whom the ends of the world are come.

Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.
There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man:
but God is faithful, who will not suffer you
to be tempted above that ye are able;

but will with the temptation also make a way to escape,
that ye may be able to bear it.

God makes a way to escape temptation and if we willingly do it
and do not escape... well, we do not hear his voice and are not his
sheep.

If one is thankful to the Lord, what was given to him, this
thankfulness will bring him home, to the Lord and if one is not
thankful... well...

Galatians 5:18-21 But if ye be led of the Spirit,
ye are not under the law.

Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these;
Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, Idolatry,
witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife,
seditions, heresies, Envyings, murders, drunkenness,
revellings, and such like:

of the which I tell you before,
as I have also told you in time past,
that they which do such things
shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

It seems to me, that people, who have not truly embraced the grace
of God, are still living in the flesh and such will not come into
heaven. They were never truly saved. They were justified, washed
but went back and became dirty once again ...

Revelation 21:7-8 He that overcometh
shall inherit all things;
and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.
But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable,
and murderers, and whoremongers,
and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars,

shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

And who will enter into the city of God?

Revelation 21:23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

27 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.

Many times, such people are misquoting Paul.

1 Corinthians 3:10-15 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

Every man's work shall be made manifest:

for the day shall declare it,

because it shall be revealed by fire:

and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss:

but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

Their explanation is, that whatever we do, we can come into heaven of God. Why? Because one time we confessed with our mouths and believed in our heart, that God is God and even though

we hate him and curse him and wish him to be dead, he is obliged to let us into his kingdom and if one would twist the scripture even more, one could even argue, that God will have to give such people his power, to let them be seated on his throne. Is that wise? Why would God do such a thing?

And by the way, such people claim, they don't trust their works but God's work. But when you ask them, why they know, that they are they saved... their final answer is not: "I am saved, because I am saved from a company of sin, I am saved because I don't hate God anymore, I don't hate any human, I love life... and that is because God's work. He did it." Their final answer is: "because **I** have one day confess with **my** mouth and believed in my heart... My work!" They trust in their works, even they say, they don't – they are deceiving even themselves! and because of that their faith is dead, it doesn't lead them anywhere.

You see, Paul said, that one should be careful, how one builds upon the foundation. Building... is the verb and not destroying. If one starts to destroy the foundation, such work will be destroyed and any person, who does it, will be destroyed together with it too. And if one understands the whole thing like that, everything in the Bible has sense and if not? Well, then many things don't make any sense.

Jude 1:4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

So, if one says, you can do whatever you want to... does such a person not turn the grace of our God into lasciviousness? The nature is changed and is being changed by grace through faith. Faith means also trust, obedience...

But one might still argue:

James 1:5 I will therefore put you in remembrance,
though ye once knew this, how that the Lord,
having saved the people out of the land of Egypt,
afterward destroyed them that believed not.

Do you see, faith... and we have faith... many might say. Well, I doubt. You see, Israelites, who were **SAVED** out of the land of Egypt had some faith too. But when they started to thirst, their unbelief became manifested. When they heard, what kind of people live in the promised land, their unbelief was manifested. And the Lord said to them: Ok, you will not enter into the land. And what was their reply? But you said so, God! We will go, we have faith. And they went and many of them were killed. So be careful, when you speak about faith! They were speaking about their faith too and were saying: is God a liar? No, he promised us, to come into the promised land. He cannot change his mind... The same thing is being said by many Protestants, who assure you in five minutes, that you are saved. It is painful for me, when I hear them saying: is God a liar? Do you see? He promised you salvation...

Well, children of Israel were saved out of Egypt. And they were brought into the promised land but not the way they wanted. They came into the land through their descendants but they didn't enter into it personally. God is not a liar! Never, ever use this argument to support your twisted teachings, for your own sake.

Romans 3:4 God forbid: yea, let God be true,
but every man a liar; as it is written,
That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings,
and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

Titus 1:2 In hope of eternal life,

which God, that cannot lie,
promised before the world began;

Israelites suffered tremendously as slaves in Egypt, they had to work hard and yet, they forgot how it was like and were not thankful, they were unfaithful.

Numbers 14:1-4 And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night. And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or would God we had died in this wilderness! And wherefore hath the Lord brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt? And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt.

Joshua and Caleb wanted to plant a faith in the people, but people nearly stoned them.

Numbers 14:9-12 Only rebel not ye against the Lord, neither fear ye the people of the land; for they are bread for us: their defence is departed from them, and the Lord is with us: fear them not. But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And the glory of the Lord appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Israel. And the Lord said unto Moses,

How long will this people provoke me?
and how long will it be ere they believe me,
for all the signs which I have shewed among them?
I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them,
and will make of thee a greater nation
and mightier than they.

God could do it! God could destroy them all but Moses! and his word would not be broken! He would nevertheless keep his word! But he did not destroy them all.

Numbers 14:30-33 Doubtless
ye shall not come into the land,
concerning which I sware to make you dwell therein,
save Caleb the son of Jephunneh,
and Joshua the son of Nun.
But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey,
them will I bring in,
and they shall know the land which ye have despised.
But as for you, your carcases,
they shall fall in this wilderness.
And your children shall wander
in the wilderness forty years,
and bear your whoredoms,
until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

And when the Lord said no to them, they said: yes. Typical rebels.

Numbers 14:39-45 And Moses
told these sayings unto all the children of Israel:
and the people mourned greatly.
And they rose up early in the morning,
and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying,
Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place
which the Lord hath promised: for we have sinned.

And Moses said,
Wherefore now do ye transgress
the commandment of the Lord? but it shall not prosper.
Go not up, for the Lord is not among you;
that ye be not smitten before your enemies.
For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you,
and ye shall fall by the sword:
because ye are turned away from the Lord,
therefore the Lord will not be with you.
But they presumed to go up unto the hill top:
nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and Moses,
departed not out of the camp.
Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites
which dwelt in that hill, and smote them,
and discomfited them, even unto Hormah.

Hebrews 10:24-31 And let us consider
one another to provoke unto love and to good works:
Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together,
as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another:
and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.
For if we sin wilfully after
that we have received the knowledge of the truth,
there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,
But a certain fearful looking for of judgment
and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.
He that despised Moses' law died
without mercy under two or three witnesses:
Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye,
shall he be thought worthy,
who hath trodden under foot the Son of God,
and hath counted the blood of the covenant,
wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing,
and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?
For we know him that hath said,

Vengeance belongeth unto me,
I will recompense, saith the Lord.
And again, The Lord shall judge his people.
It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

Here, the fear is implanted into Christians. The fear of the Lord cares about and for us and is leading us home. Without the fear of the Lord, we are lost. Jesus said to this church, that he has 7 spirits, one of them is the fear of the Lord! But with time, love grows in us and when the love is perfected, there is no more fear in us. We are completely saved, right with the Lord, in love, in the Lord, we are in the promised land. But until that day, there should be at least some fear in us. The more corrupted we are, the more fearful we should be and the less corrupted we are, the less fear should be in us.

1 John 4:18 There is no fear in love;
but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment.
He that feareth is not made perfect in love.

Romans 8:14-17 For as many as are led
by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.
For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear;
but ye have received the Spirit of adoption,
whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit,
that we are the children of God:
And if children, then heirs;
heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ;
if so be that we suffer with him,
that we may be also glorified together.

Here too, people misquote the scriptures. Are you lead by spirit or by flesh? If you are led completely by the spirit, you are a son of God, born again from above, in spirit, in nature and if not, well,

take heed, that you stand, that you will not fall. Paul here is not saying not to fear. Fear of the Lord is vital. But in this paragraph, Paul emphasized more the love of God. That's all. And by fear, it is meant fear, he is referring to in the letter to Hebrews 10... when one knows, he is doomed.

Philippians 2:12 Wherefore, my beloved,
as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only,
but now much more in my absence,
work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.

Their own salvation? With fear and trembling? Yes. I explained in such a way, that everything in the Bible makes sense. No contradictions.

Isn't that satanic? To be one own saviour? Yes, to be one own saviour is satanic. But this is not satanic. You see, Christian gives all glories to the Lord. Christian works, but who called him? Who gave him mercy? Who pardoned him? Who planted love in him? Who is supporting every atom and every single cell of his body? Who gives understanding? Christian cannot be proud. Everything was given to him but on the other hand God can also glorify such a person. Why? If everything would depend on God, then why would God glorify one person and condemn another one? It is a loving relationship and both beings are right, when giving glory one to another and both are right, no one lies. It is as simple as that. But many people refuse to understand this loving relationship.

Paul is saying the same thing. He worked but not him – he gives glory to the Lord. And the Lord glorified him and both are right.

1 Corinthians 15:10 But by the grace of God
I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me
was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly
than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

Matthew 7:21-27 Not every one that saith unto me,
Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven;
but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.
Many will say to me in that day,
Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name?
and in thy name have cast out devils?
and in thy name done many wonderful works?
And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you:
depart from me, ye that work iniquity.
Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine,
and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man,
which built his house upon a rock:
And the rain descended, and the floods came,
and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not:
for it was founded upon a rock.
And every one that heareth these sayings of mine,
and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man,
which built his house upon the sand:
And the rain descended, and the floods came,
and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell:
and great was the fall of it.

Well, the fear of the Lord is the beginning of the wisdom. If one is building on the rock, that is fine. The problem is, that many people aren't building on the rock but they go on believing that they are.

I never knew you... it is so painful... Will the Lord say those words to me too? Ask yourself. I did ask myself... Strongly recommended. Such people are not in his book. Please notice, what was the response of those people. They are arguing with God, that it was them, who did this and that in his name. They first and God second... That is not love... They rely on their own works in the name of God... That is cheating and that is sinful.

And who is a fool?

Psalm 14:1-3 The fool hath said in his heart,
There is no God. They are corrupt,
they have done abominable works,
there is none that doeth good.
The Lord looked down from heaven
upon the children of men,
to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God.
They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy:
there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

People, who are saying, once saved, forever saved no matter what you do, are usually justifying abominable works and are giving the others false assurance into their salvation. That is abominable thing to do. Notice please, that a fool says in his heart, that there is no God. With lips, it might be different story. If one thinks, I am perfectly right with God, I will not be punished, I cannot lose my salvation in the future, still to come... well... God doesn't say so. And because of that, because of this doctrine of man, the word of God is made of none effect and people's lives, nature, spirit are never changed. Such person is actually saying, there is no God for me, no judge. Such person reads only some verses out of the Bible and believes in his own works. How and why? I will tell you in a moment.

They use Romans 10:9 for example.

Romans 10:9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth
the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart
that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

And so their logic is: I have recited a sinner prayer, I have accepted Jesus Christ as a personal saviour and I believed in my heart and now, I can go whoring and killing, I may even kill

myself and God will be obliged to let me into his kingdom. Wow... Is that not stupid? So, those guy are not really trusting in work of God to be changed but they trust in their own work. Once they believed and once they said. They, they and God has to obey! They say. But they are wrong. You see, this is satanic. They are in their eyes their own saviours, own Christs. They are masters and God has to obey them.

One has to be careful, when interpreting the Scriptures, especially if he doesn't have the right spirit. If two very different people meet and they speak the same language, it is quite possible, that they will not understand each other well. Why not? Because they differ in spirit. But on the other hand, if they have a similar spirit, they will understand each other even if they don't speak the same language. So... a person with a rebellious spirit will have a hard time to understand the Bible on his own. One with the right spirit, has to show him...

They might even quote Jesus!

Luke 12:8-9 Also I say unto you,
Whosoever shall confess me before men,
him shall the Son of man
also confess before the angels of God:
But he that denieth me before men
shall be denied before the angels of God.

But is confessing meant to be done only with mouths? Or with heart and life too?

So, what does it mean to confess with mouths? Let's take a look. Jesus said:

Matthew 23:39 For I say unto you,

Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say,
Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

So if one wants to “prove” God a liar, all he has to do, is to say: Blessed is he, that cometh in the name of the Lord. Or some Jew has to say it and if Jesus doesn’t come, Jesus lied. Isn’t that so? Well, not so quickly! To say something is to mean the same thing, that means to say in the eyes of the Lord.

The Lord is warning us in Jeremiah,

Jeremiah 17:9 The heart is deceitful above all things,
and desperately wicked: who can know it?

Just because you felt something, when some “preacher” came to you, doesn’t mean, that you have ever believed. Think of people, who perished in the desert!

You can know for sure, that you have really meant that Jesus is your saviour, if you continue in this faith, like Joshua and Caleb – not as those, who perished in the desert. Their hearts were wicked and did deceive them... Do you think you are any better? It cannot happen to you, because it is you? That’s proudness and God resisteth the proud (James, Peter wrote about it and we know, that a proud person doesn’t love all people. He thinks, he is worth more, he despised the others. Proudness and God, love don’t go together.)

Stakes are high, I would recommend you to be careful and not to be a naive fool.

Let me conclude with couple of verses, that those people have difficult time to understand and to explain.

1 Peter 3:15-16 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts:
and be ready always to give an answer to every man
that asketh you a reason of the hope
that is in you with meekness and fear:
Having a good conscience; that,
whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers,
they may be ashamed
that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

Many people go proudly on the streets, yelling: I am saved, I am saved. Well, where is meekness and fear? Something is wrong in such understanding, isn't it? And where is a good conscience? God died for me, that I would be saved from the sin but here I am, sinful as hell but who gives a shit? I am saved... Is that good conscience? Are you falsely accused of your bad conversation in Christ?

What was said to this church? That the Lord will come to them as a thief, they will not know when!

Luke 12:46-47 The lord of that servant will come
in a day when he looketh not for him,
and at an hour when he is not aware,
and will cut him in sunder,
and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.
And that servant, which knew his lord's will,
and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will,
shall be beaten with many stripes.

God will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers! Think about that!

But apostles, at the end, he named friends, because he, himself personally and by the Holy Ghost, told them everything, what they needed to know.

John 15:15 Henceforth I call you not servants;
for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth:
but I have called you friends;
for all things that I have heard of my Father
I have made known unto you.

I desire to be the smallest servant of the Lord and even that I don't deserve. I deserve to go to hell and whatever more I get, it is his grace. That's what the Lord teaches us, to be humble, to say and to mean it and to live it!

Luke 14:8-11 When thou art bidden of any man
to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room;
lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;
And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee,
Give this man place;
and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.
But when thou art bidden,
go and sit down in the lowest room;
that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee,
Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship
in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.
For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased;
and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

Love exalts the other one, don't do it by yourself. If you do it yourself, that is proudness and you will have a hard times to be thankful and satisfied, grateful, you will remain a great fool. And wedding is a picture of coming into the heavens. All those Christians in those seven churches... read again... did they know, that they are saved, or was there a final test for them? They knew but still, they were faithful until their end, and those, who weren't faithful were never really saved. So, do you think, you are better

than they were? They were servants, but you are a friend of God?
Oh, really?

1 Corinthians 15: 1-2 Moreover, brethren,
I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you,
which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;
By which also ye are saved,
if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you,
unless ye have believed in vain.

So, one has to keep in memory those things...

James 1:22-25 But be ye doers of the word,
and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.
For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer,
he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:
For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way,
and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.
But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty,
and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer,
but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

You see, if one says: I was a sinner, when some “preacher” showed him, what and who he was, and then he is assured, that he is saved, and goes on with sinning, then he forgot, who he was. He did not continue in the perfect law of liberty. Such people deceive themselves, they are lying to themselves and who then is (still) their father? God of truth or Satan, who is the father of lies?

1 John 5:13 These things have I written unto you
that believe on the name of the Son of God;
that ye may know that ye have eternal life,
and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

John wrote to those, who already believe on the name of the Son of God. Believing doesn't mean just acknowledging his presence but also trusting him, listening to him, obeying him... Such have eternal life and can be sure that they have it. But for us, others... there is still a little doubt, but we continue in faith, we trust the Lord, that he will finish our transformation, and we see, how we were changed, when we began to believe and we see, how we are being changed in all that time, when we have been walking in Christ, in truth.

You see, the previous church couldn't care less about the word of God, but they worked and worked, doing their own works. So this church came and said: no works, faith only. Yes, no works to begin with and faith only and then works... Jesus said to this church, remember, how you have received and heard and hold fast and repent.

Additional verses, I have found after I have finished with the writing of this comment:

Hebrews 6:1-6 Therefore leaving
the principles of the doctrine of Christ,
let us go on unto perfection;
not laying again the foundation of repentance
from dead works, and of faith toward God,
Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands,
and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.
And this will we do, if God permit.
For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened,
and have tasted of the heavenly gift,
and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,
And have tasted the good word of God,
and the powers of the world to come,
If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance;

seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh,
and put him to an open shame.

And recall one more time the verse, speaking about Roman Catholics and Protestants, they both being wrong:

James 2:18 Yea, a man may say,
Thou hast faith, and I have works:
shew me thy faith without thy works,
and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

Revelation 3:6

He that hath an ear, let him hear
what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

1)

Let's take a look at the parable of a sower. If you don't understand this parable, how will you understand others, Jesus was asking his disciples.

Matthew 13:3-9 And he spake
many things unto them in parables, saying,
Behold, a sower went forth to sow;
And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side,
and the fowls came and devoured them up:
Some fell upon stony places,
where they had not much earth:
and forthwith they sprung up,
because they had no deepness of earth:
And when the sun was up, they were scorched;
and because they had no root, they withered away.
And some fell among thorns;
and the thorns sprung up, and choked them:
But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit,
some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.
Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Mark 4:13 And he said unto them,
Know ye not this parable?
and how then will ye know all parables?

Matthew 13:18-23 Hear ye therefore
the parable of the sower.
When any one heareth the word of the kingdom,
and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one,

and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart.
This is he which received seed by the way side.
But he that received the seed into stony places,
the same is he that heareth the word,
and anon with joy receiveth it;
Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while:
for when tribulation or persecution ariseth
because of the word, by and by he is offended.
He also that received seed among the thorns is he
that heareth the word; and the care of this world,
and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word,
and he becometh unfruitful.
But he that received seed into the good ground
is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it;
which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth,
some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

The first church – the seed was planted. Those, who didn't understand it, did not bring fruit. The second church, persecution followed but some stood fast. And then riches were offered to the third church and to the fourth church, which has the Satan depths, is of the Satan seed and to the fifth church Jesus says: you are dead... Strengthen that, which is ready to die... The fifth church said no to the most abominable deeds, seeds, teachings of Satan of the fourth church and because they did not embrace the seed of God with all their heart, they are ready to die. The same, let's say procedure, applied to each and every church and also to us, as individuals.

The seed is the word of God. And this seed is the seed of love and everlasting life. But the seed has to die. The seed died. But how does it die? Either it gets corrupted or it brings fruit. I like this analogy. The seed is sown into soil, mud, dung and if the seed doesn't want to come to the light, which is God, so that its dirtiness could be seen, it decays. And that seed, which desires

light, dies for itself, goes into the light, so that its dirtiness can be seen. And that is painful – to realize how dirty we are... it is painful to see it, it is painful, our eyes hurt, when coming out of the darkness into the light, after opening eyes for the first time... And the plant is fed by its dirty past (we don't forget what we were and are, from where we come from, what was forgiven to us) and by the light (where we want to be), is in the midsts of dust of the earth, in the world (in the midsts of sinners) but not of the world. It reaches itself toward the light and at the end, it brings a lot of good fruit.

1 Peter 1:16-25 Because it is written,
Be ye holy; for I am holy.
And if ye call on the Father,
who without respect of persons judgeth
according to every man's work,
pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:
Forasmuch as ye know
that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things,
as silver and gold, from your vain conversation
received by tradition from your fathers;
But with the precious blood of Christ,
as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:
Who verily was foreordained
before the foundation of the world,
but was manifest in these last times for you,
Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up
from the dead, and gave him glory;
that your faith and hope might be in God.
Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth
through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren,
see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently:
Being born again, not of corruptible seed,
but of incorruptible, by the word of God,
which liveth and abideth for ever.

For all flesh is as grass,
and all the glory of man as the flower of grass.
The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:
But the word of the Lord endureth for ever.
And this is the word which
by the gospel is preached unto you.

1 Corinthians 15:35-38 But some man will say,
How are the dead raised up?
and with what body do they come?
Thou fool, that which thou sowest
is not quickened, except it die:
And that which thou sowest,
thou sowest not that body that shall be,
but bare grain, it may chance of wheat,
or of some other grain: But God giveth it a body
as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

1 Corinthians 15:42-49 So also is the resurrection of the dead.
It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:
It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory:
it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:
It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body.
There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.
And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul;
the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.
Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual,
but that which is natural;
and afterward that which is spiritual.
The first man is of the earth, earthy:
the second man is the Lord from heaven.
As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy:
and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.
And as we have borne the image of the earthy,
we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

Christians die for themselves, when they are baptized (in spirit, water).

Romans 6:3-12 Know ye not,
that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ
were baptized into his death?
Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death:
that like as Christ was raised up from the dead
by the glory of the Father,
even so we also should walk in newness of life.
For if we have been planted together
in the likeness of his death,
we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:
Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him,
that the body of sin might be destroyed,
that henceforth we should not serve sin.
For he that is dead is freed from sin.
Now if we be dead with Christ,
we believe that we shall also live with him:
Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead
dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.
For in that he died, he died unto sin once:
but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.
Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead
indeed unto sin, but alive unto God
through Jesus Christ our Lord.
Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body,
that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

The next church finally then brought the spiritual fruit, perfectness. Her seed died and brought a lot of fruit, and the next church represents the other option: to remain corrupted, to die without any good fruit, so to say, ready to be destroyed. The coming of the Lord, harvesting, follows.

Galatians 5:19-25 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.
And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.
If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

Those, who are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. Those are born again. Those bear fruit of the spirit, which is incorruptible and do not bear fruit of the flesh, which is corruption. Easy to understand :) and yet, many refuse to :(

Philadelphia: the brotherly love church

Revelation 3:7

And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write;
These things saith he that is holy,
he that is true,
he that hath the key of David,
he that openeth, and no man shutteth;
and shutteth, and no man openeth;

1)

Philadelphia – brotherly love

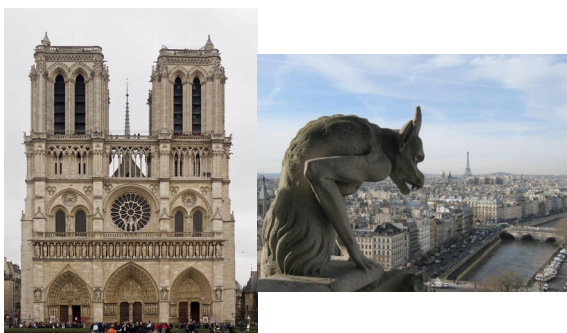
phileo – to love, adelphos – brother

This church is in philadelphia, in brotherly love.

Communion is according to the dictionary of today “an act or instance of sharing”, “a body of Christians having a common faith and discipline”, “the service of Christian worship at which bread and wine are consecrated and shared”

Origin of the word is from Latin, communion, communio, mutual participation, from communis – common, of community.

Community or assembly or church of Thyatira? What kind of brotherly love they have? They are one body in their temple, which has many times the door in the form of a vagina. They are entering into the mother, the harlot and they are one body with the blood thirsty harlot, the Babylon.



Notre-dame de Paris (our Lady of Paris? Aphrodite lying on her back with her legs in the air? With her flower and great opening in between her legs and beasts, chimeras on her, watching her!)

wiki, Carlos Delgado, CC-BY-SA 3.0

wiki, Michael Reeve, CC BY-SA 3.0

How many wars were fought by Catholics? Many, many wars, even between Catholics themselves, and even between Catholics of the same nationality. The same faith, the same blood and yet, they were killing each other. How deep is their love? It has depths, foundations of Satan.

In front of the local Roman Catholic temple, called church, there are two plates, written by many names of local young men, boys, who were 18, 19, 20, 21, 22 year old and some might be even younger. They were killed in the first world war on different fields. I saw those plates many times, since I was going there as a child to participate in their “communion”, and I went there also to Sunday school. But after coming to Christ, when I saw those plates after coming to Christ, I cried... How evil... How evil were Catholic mothers, to send their sons to war! How evil were their fathers! How evil were they! So young, they were almost kids and yet ... they went to kill others rather than to be imprisoned or killed themselves...

Their communion is and was in blood of the harlot, being one with the unbelieving world, the world, following Satan! That is the universal (catholic) Roman religion, Babylonian religion.

And people say, that 12 battles of Isonzo (which is Italian name for Soča river, which flows through a land, populated by Slovenians), were fought between Italy and Austrian-Hungary Empire. But little do they know... Slovenians were fighting on both sides. Those who lived under Italians, fought for Italians and those who lived under Austrians, fought for Austrians. Catholic priests on both sides? Many were Slovenians too. And they blessed their own army to be protected by God and to kill the enemy. How terrible and deceiving!

My God, the true God would protect his believers. They would say no to killings, they would be rather killed than to kill, especially their brothers by blood and by faith. But Roman Catholic “love” is such...

And during the World war 2? Italian Roman Catholics took many men from “my” village and send them to a concentration camp in a Croatian island. Their fault? None. They were not partisans, they were just farmers, Roman Catholics, faithful to Roman pope, who got his kingdom back from Mussolini. And army of Mussolini sent them there, because some Italians were killed by partisans. And many did not return. My grandfather, married for one or two years at that time, a young man, was sent there and he returned – skin and bones... What kind of evil, brotherly love is that? And he was still supporting Roman Catholic church... How stupid is that?

And Protestants? They too have fought many wars, even between themselves. How deep is their love? They imagine, that Jesus, when saying love you enemies, said actually kill them first, before they kill you? And to kill is wrong, but if one puts some special clothes on (military uniform), he can do it and God is fine with

that? Really? Where can you give me an example of such thing from the Bible, the New testament? There is none. You may only find something to justify such abominable deeds from the Old testament, if you twist the scripture and put things out of its context, which is spirit. Matured Christians should not kill anyone. Babes in Christ, who were in army before coming to the Lord? Well, they should not be too much violent toward others, John the Baptist says but once they are matured...

Luke 3:14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying,
And what shall we do? And he said unto them,
Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely;
and be content with your wages.

But during the time of Reformation, some people said: Lord Jesus, we trust you. They were called Anabaptists (ana – meaning again, being baptized again) and they were persecuted and killed by Roman Catholics and by Protestants but they killed nobody. And this is brotherly love. And their communion? They got their communion, church right. There were couple of attempts... how to form a community and to live a life as Lord intended for Christians. They tried to have everything in common but even their hearts were too evil, that this could work. So, after some unsuccessful trials, they got it. They have a family based communities and they care about each other.

They said no to everything, which separated families: Jesuit and Protestant system of “education” - indoctrination, working in jobs, which separate husband and wife, being dependent upon godless state and not on the real community – pensions, insurance companies, they said no to high technology, which is destroying the world and families too, even though it is promising to bring them together (by mobile phones... etc), they said no to many, many things... They don’t have paid layers to sue each other, they don’t like movies, fiction, perversion of the reality...

One of those Anabaptist churches are Amish, who came to North America, since life in Europe was too harsh for them, our ancestors were too evil toward them, they went to Pennsylvania. And the capital city of Pennsylvania is Philadelphia.

2, 3)

This church believed Jesus and the word of God. They trusted him and in him and not in themselves and their own power. He was their defense. They were slain, but they refused to kill anyone. Slavery, which was supported by Roman Catholics and Protestants? No, no way. This church did not support slavery.

Some of that spirit, was I guess also in other churches at least to some extent, Puritans for example... I know them not so well to be sure. That spirit was also with people, who did not kill Indians... Thanksgiving day is a remembrance of such a spirit. But soon another kind of spirit took over, prevailed in those churches.

And as such, Jesus is presenting himself to them. As they know him: as the one, who is holy and the one, who is true.

And this church tried to be holy and to be true to him and not lying, since they are his body and are not the body of the harlot, (recall Aphrodite).

1 Peter 1:14-16 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

But as he which hath called you is holy,

so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

This church passed from death to life!

1 John 3:15-24 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.

We know that we have passed from death unto life,

because we love the brethren.

He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.

Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that **no murderer** hath eternal life abiding in him.

Hereby perceive we the love of God,

because he laid down his life for us:

and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

But whoso hath this world's good,

and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up

his bowels of compassion from him,

how dwelleth the love of God in him?

My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

And hereby we know that we are of the truth,

and shall assure our hearts before him.

For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

Beloved, if our heart condemn us not,

then have we confidence toward God.

And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him,

because we keep his commandments,

and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

And this is his commandment.

That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.

And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him,

and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us,

by the Spirit which he hath given us.

John 4:24 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

Not by some mess, mass, or so called church “service”, (in my language we call it even bogoslužje – service to God; in English speaking lands, they call it worship) which is not service but it is

just a show, with some music and pagan rituals, to feel good. The show, dedicated to men and not to God! To such people (Orthodox, Roman Catholic, Protestant and new agers) churches God is saying, what he said to some Jews too:

Matthew 15:7-9 Ye hypocrites,
well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,
This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth,
and honoureth me with their lips;
but their heart is far from me.
But in vain they do worship me,
teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

Well, many in Roman Catholic church and in Protestant churches and Orthodox and new age church will perish in hell.

4, 5)
The Gospel, the truth shall make you free.

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews
which believed on him,
If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed;
And ye shall know the truth,
and the truth shall make you free.

Free from the lust of the flesh, from evil, from evil heart and mind,
from the judgment of God... Beautiful :)

Luke 4:17-18 And there was delivered unto him
the book of the prophet Esaias.
And when he had opened the book,
he found the place where it was written,
The Spirit of the Lord is upon me,
because he hath anointed me
to preach the gospel to the poor;

he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted,
to preach deliverance to the captives,
and recovering of sight to the blind,
to set at liberty them that are bruised,
To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.
And he closed the book,
and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down.
And the eyes of all them
that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.
And he began to say unto them,
This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

:) This was his first coming, and the second coming? Well, read Isaiah.

Isaiah 61:1-2 The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me;
because the Lord hath anointed me
to preach good tidings unto the meek;
he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted,
to proclaim liberty to the captives,
and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;
To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord,
and the day of vengeance of our God;
to comfort all that mourn;

Romans 6:14-23 For sin shall not have dominion over you:
for ye are not under the law, but under grace.
What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law,
but under grace? God forbid.
Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants
to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey;
whether of sin unto death,
or of obedience unto righteousness?
But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin,
but ye have obeyed from the heart

that form of doctrine which was delivered you.
Being then made free from sin,
ye became the servants of righteousness.
I speak after the manner of men
because of the infirmity of your flesh:
for as ye have yielded your members
servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity;
even so now yield your members
servants to righteousness unto holiness.
For when ye were the servants of sin,
ye were free from righteousness.
What fruit had ye then in those things whereof
ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death.
But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God,
ye have your fruit unto holiness,
and the end everlasting life.
For the wages of sin is death;
but the gift of God is eternal life
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Key of David? David was faithful to the Lord in his heart. Here and there he did something, which was not right with the Lord but – for someone, who lived in the time of the Old testament, that was great! And how many times he had to run for his life? Being persecuted even by his son! He had to leave his palace, Jerusalem, even Ark of the covenant behind and yet, the door back stayed opened to him. God brought David back to him. And to shut door? God shut the door of the Ark or Noah to protect Noah and his.

2 Samuel 15:25-26 And the king said unto Zadok,
Carry back the ark of God into the city:
if I shall find favour in the eyes of the Lord,
he will bring me again, and shew me both it,
and his habitation:
But if he thus say, I have no delight in thee;

behold, here am I, let him do to me
as seemeth good unto him.

Genesis 7:16 And they that went in,
went in male and female of all flesh,
as God had commanded him:
and the Lord shut him in.

Here you have Peter speaking about escaping the corruption (make free from it, saved), that his tabernacle, body has to be destroyed (love was planted into corruption – recall Paul and Jesus), changed nature, holiness, charity – Christian love, agape and fruit, recall also law of liberty, about which James writes, and wide open entrance, gates into heavens :)

2 Peter 1:2-15 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through
the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,
According as his divine power hath given unto us
all things that pertain unto life and godliness,
through the knowledge of him
that hath called us to glory and virtue:
Whereby are given unto us
exceeding great and precious promises:
that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature,
having escaped the corruption
that is in the world through lust.
And beside this, giving all diligence,
add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge;
And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience;
and to patience godliness;
And to godliness brotherly kindness;
and to brotherly kindness charity.
For if these things be in you, and abound,
they make you that ye shall neither be barren
nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.

But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off,
and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins.
Wherefore the rather, brethren,
give diligence to make your calling and election sure:
for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:
For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly
into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.
Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you
always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them,
and be established in the present truth.
Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle,
to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;
Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle,
even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me.
Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able
after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

Which church does such things? Which has brotherly love? (At least some) Anabaptist churches.

Oh, I almost forgot. Since they were persecuted, God is comforting them also in this way, that he will protect them. They will be protected as a church, no matter how much and how long were they slain by Protestants and Romans, that is Catholics. He opened them a door to America and he shut the doors of their persecution. Jesus speaks not only about heavenly door but also about the earthly ones.

Revelation 3:8

I know thy works:

behold, I have set before thee an open door,

and no man can shut it:

for thou hast a little strength,

and hast kept my word,

and hast not denied my name.

1)

Here again, Jesus is speaking about works. Faith works. Catholic church said: our works and faith? Protestant churches are mostly saying: Faith works, but one cannot see that. They are basically saying: faith doesn't work, faith – no works. But God is always saying: faith works. First faith, then works.

2, 3)

See the previous commentary.

Open door... Jesus is the door...

John 10:7-9 Then said Jesus unto them again,

Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers:

but the sheep did not hear them.

I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

Romans 8:35-39 Who shall separate us

from the love of Christ?

shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution,

or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long;

we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Also lust cannot separate the faithful from Christ but today people misquote those verses, arguing, that they are in Christ love, if they are in lust, if they are in sin, they may curse God, kill even themselves... Well, they do not reside in Christ love but in something else and they are not with Christ... And if a person, who is not with Christ, is quoting verse of the faithful, who is saying, that nothing will separate him from Christ, it is... it would be funny, if it would not be so sad and stupid and dangerous.

4)
little strength...

God opens the door for them, because they trust in him. They were slain, they did not fight back, they trust in Jesus, they believe him, they have preserved his word, they obey his word. And God opens the door for them, because they have little strength. Their strength is God.

For example, Moses sang...

Exodus 15:1-3 Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the Lord, and spake, saying,
I will sing unto the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously:
the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

The Lord is my strength and song,
and he is become my salvation:

he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation;

my father's God, and I will exalt him.
The Lord is a man of war: the Lord is his name.

Even Jesus is saying, that he cannot do anything without God, the Father. He is his strength too.

John 5:19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them,
Verily, verily, I say unto you,
The Son can do nothing of himself,
but what he seeth the Father do:
for what things soever he doeth,
these also doeth the Son likewise.

Matthew 7:12-16 Therefore all things whatsoever
ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them:
for this is the law and the prophets.
Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate,
and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction,
and many there be which go in thereat:
Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way,
which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.
Beware of false prophets,
which come to you in sheep's clothing,
but inwardly they are ravening wolves.
Ye shall know them by their fruits.
Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

Again, many are on the wrong path and they are powerful, but the ones, who follow Jesus are not many and have a little strength.

And again, fruits are mentioned. What is fruit of spirit? To counterfeit it or to have only some of them, it is not enough. Does people, who are telling others about God, do they have all of those fruits or not? Fruit doesn't mean to be successful in bringing many

people to your church. If “your” church is successful in that, well, then it be following the wide path.

Matthew 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me,
Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven;
but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

5, 6)
kept the word, not denied the name

1 John 2:5 But whoso keepeth his word,
in him verily is the love of God perfected:
hereby know we that we are in him.

The Catholics were burning the Bibles and I would not call that, they have kept the word of God. Protestants? They have kept the word, the Bible but that was not enough. Their work and love were not perfected. In deeds, in work they have not kept his word. God said: love your enemies and they? They were killing them. They have denied the name of Jesus in their lives, deeds, works.

James 4:1-4 From whence come
wars and fightings among you?
come they not hence, even of your lusts
that war in your members?
Ye lust, and have not: ye kill,
and desire to have, and cannot obtain:
ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.
Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss,
that ye may consume it upon your lusts.
Ye adulterers and adulteresses,
know ye not that the friendship of the world
is enmity with God?
whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world
is the enemy of God.

So, people, who go with the world, are enemy of God. And such are many. But those, who are of God, do separate themselves from the world. But this separation is not of a monastery type of separation. Monks, they are separated bodily but not with their mentality, heart, devotion to the REAL Christ. Many bad things happened in the monasteries, behind the closed doors. Why? Because in monasteries are people, who are of the world and not of God. Maybe there were few in all the history, which were in some monastery of God. I cannot say, that no one was. I am not the judge but in general, I can say, that this type of separation was wrong.

Monasteries were one of the leading force of the worldly “progress”: beers, alcohol, whatever... witchcraft...

1 John 4:5 They are of the world:
therefore speak they of the world,
and the world heareth them.

Being in the world but not of the world.

John 17:14-15 I have given them thy word;
and the world hath hated them,
because they are not of the world,
even as I am not of the world.
I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world,
but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

James 1:27 Pure religion and undefiled
before God and the Father is this,
To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction,
and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

1 Corinthians 5:9-13 I wrote unto you in an epistle
not to company with fornicators:
Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world,
or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters;
for then must ye needs go out of the world.
But now I have written unto you not to keep company,
if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator,
or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard,
or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.
For what have I to do to judge them also that are without?
do not ye judge them that are within?
But them that are without God judgeth.
Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

What does Catholic church say? Oh, this priest is a pedophile? He is having sex, hurting our children? Well, we will transfer him into another region... cause we are more merciful than God and we know better. He is man of God and what if some hundred people will go to hell because of him... We have to protect the powerful ones and exploit the weak ones, don't we? And old ladies, who go into their temples, are paying money to them... They are not afraid to be judged for conspiracy against the Lord, for supporting child molesters, pedophiles... Without them, thousands of children would not be raped... millions of destroyed lives would be spared... great is their sin. And Protestants? They too are "merciful" and do not protect their weak ones...

But Amish church... they don't do high technology, they do not follow the world. They live in the midsts of the world and yet they are not a part of it. And they don't hung out with so called "Christians"... They obey the word of God and are faithful.

To keep the word means (and not to deny Jesus' name nor in words, nor in lives):

Psalm 119:101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way,
that I might keep thy word.

Revelation 3:9

Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan,
which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie;
behold, I will make them to come
and worship before thy feet,
and to know that I have loved thee.

1, 2, 3, 4)

Synagogue, we have already shown, is an assembly, a church. And which church has the depths of Satan, the foundations of Satan? Roman Catholic church. And Protestant churches? Well, they are dead, and since God is God of life, that means, that they are in a company of Satan.

Many Roman Catholics and I guess some Protestants too (but not Orthodox) came to Anabaptists and became Anabaptists and they worshiped with them and they knew, that they were loved by God.

This is one meaning of the synagogue of Satan and the other one is... Well, they were welcomed to come to America by Penn, who was a Quaker. I was careful about Quakers, because when I was worshiping the Devil, Hindu god, mystics of all kinds were considered to be good and as far as I remember, Quakers were fond of having mystical experiences... I don't know much about them... I have read something about them and some things they taught are in agreement with the Bible. What I am bothered with are mystical experiences, practices, which could be even occult in nature and believing in continuing revelation. I have already shown, that the Bible is a complete set of 66 books. One should not add to it nor take away from it and believing in a continuing revelation...

Deuteronomy 4:2 Ye shall not add unto the word
which I command you,
neither shall ye diminish ought from it,
that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God
which I command you.

Deuteronomy 12:32 What thing soever I command you,
observe to do it:
thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

Revelation 22:18-19 For I testify unto every man
that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book,
If any man shall add unto these things,
God shall add unto him the plagues
that are written in this book:
And if any man shall take away
from the words of the book of this prophecy,
God shall take away his part out of the book of life,
and out of the holy city,
and from the things which are written in this book.

A continuing revelation is something what Romans, Roman Catholics believe in and they are in a big trouble, and so is the Christianity of today, as we will see.

Are Quakers too synagogue of Satan or are some Christians? They were persecuted too... I cannot judge for now about them. I know too little.

What bothers me, is my memory, that I have read, how they were guided into group trance like state. Such practices are not of God, they are not described in the Bible. And if one gets new revelations in that trance state and those revelations he values more than the revelation, written in the Bible, then such a person is in serious troubles.

One could argue, that Amish came to Quakers and that it was Amish, who worshiped before the feet of the Quakers but... I don't know. I am thinking right now, aloud and I am writing down my thoughts.

Anabaptists, Mennonites, Amish had some divisions but when I am comparing them with many deviations of Quakers – I don't see unity nor steadiness in them.

And well, their founder, so to say, George Fox came out of a Puritan environment, sort of Protestantism. Do they belong the church of Sardis or Philadelphia or are they a precursor of the church of Laodicea?

I would be careful. In the Bible there are hints about the bad and the good guys. And one should be careful. It is like a deer, hearing a noise. It can be just wind but it can be wolf too... so...

Bible warns against the mark, the name and the number of the beast, the Antichrist.

Revelation 13:17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

Today pretty much everyone is counting the number of the beast. Well, the prerequisite is to have the understanding. Some bar codes contain 666 as a separator. We have Google, with its 666 icon, its OS Andro-id, (name: human – id, number), and many mobile phones have a dragon processor built in them. WWW? Vau is the sixth letter in Hebrew alphabet and so we have 666. World wide

web? It's spider stuff, of the beast, with the intention to kill! Computer science is trying to make a counterfeit of a human intelligence, something, which will rule over us, new god, made in the image of a corrupted man. One should be careful. I am not saying, that this image will be a robot or AI, I am just saying, that it might be.

Revelation 13:15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

Then we have pope of Rome, who uses also title **VICARIUS FILII DEI**, I = 1, V = 5, L = 50, C = 100, D = 500, so we have $6 \times 1 + 2 \times 5 + 1 \times 50 + 1 \times 100 + 1 \times 500 = 666$.

Vicarius is written as vicarivs, since it was perfectly ok to write u as a v in Latin. And here we have it. His name, his title has the number 666.

This was heavily promoted by Adventists and strangely enough, they refuse to see 666 in their prophetess name. I think this is not just. And just God is just not right with people, who are not just.

ELLEN GOULD WHITE. W is a double V, and so we have: $1 \times 1 + 3 \times 5 + 3 \times 50 + 1 \times 500 = 666$.

One should be careful, since what is the possibility, to get 666 from a name in a very simple manner?

And then we have George Fox, the founder of Quakers.

a	b	c	d	e	f	g	h	i	j	k	l	m	n	o	p	q	r	s	t	u	v	w	x	y	z
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
									0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
																		0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0

His family name is the name of a beast and a name of a man and its number is 666. At least some caution is advised.

Did he have vision of God or of a god? Were his visions more like Jesuits' visions? It could be. Meditating in silence upon some verses and waiting for some visions. All the good stuff in his teachings can be in agreement with Satanism too, if one believes in the continuing revelation, if that means to make his own Bible and reject the old one, as Jesuits had done. This could be the false morning star of Satan, promised to the church of Sardis. There were many false stars, lights in that time, even one among ages was called the age of the enlightenment, which of course had nothing to do with God.

Bible is more sure word of the prophecy and then the light shines in our hearts, Jesus, who is morning star, day star but ... one should be careful...

2 Peter 1:18-21 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount.

We have also a more sure word of prophecy;

whereunto ye do well that ye take heed,

as unto a light that shineth in a dark place,

until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man:

but holy men of God spake

as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

Ok, and the third possible explanation of the synagogue of Satan is... Amish, they live mainly in Philadelphia, Ohio, Indiana. What is under their feet? **Virginia**, Mary Land, and Washington District of Columbia, the Harlot in between. Please watch my video Symbols and Prophecies on my Youtube channel Resitevkjesi, where I show Satanism in the architecture of Washington and New York. So, yes, synagogue of Satan came to them and they worship under their feet but they worship the Devil.

And the fourth explanation? Hippies. Hippies were searching for the meaning of life and many came to Amish. And even Hare Krishnas came to them and were taught farming by them. Yes, they started farming. One of their biggest agricultural strongholds, well, such was a plan, was New Vrindaban, Marshall County, West Virginia, under the feet of Pennsylvania. Hare Krishnas are saying that Jesus was a teacher, a son of god, of Krishna, as we all are according to them. But he had some special powers... and he is considered to be a follower of Krishna and as such, Prabhupada, founder of the ISKCON (IS Krishna CONscience, International Society for Krishna Conscience), said that they are followers of Christ too, that he is their guru. But in reality they tricked naive Christians to bring them to their own religion, to the inner light of Krishna, the inner fire, think of Ignatius Loyola – the same thing. They don't know, what is in the Bible but those, who know, are willingly enemies of the Lord. Who will help them?

So, in that sense, they were saying, that they are Christians and Christians are spiritual Jews. And they came to Amish and worshiped the Devil under their feet. Of course, if they would worship God, they would not worship under their feet, is that not so? But that is not all. One of the most influential gurus of ISKCON, lived many years on that farm. He even accepted sannyasa their. He was a Jew by blood. His name is Radhanath swami. His name means the master of Radha, who is a or more the

lover of Krishna, like whore of Babylon and the Devil, since whatever attributes Krishna has, one can find them in the Bible, when the Devil is being described. It is fascinating... that no one preach those things. And I was following him and almost dedicated my life to him... but because of the Bible, when I have seen, what is in there, I cannot follow him anymore. They say, that they know everything but they were and are quiet about those things. That is not honest, not just, not right to manipulate others, to hide information from them, which could influence their decision... I don't want to be treated like that and therefore I don't want to treat anyone like that, as Jesus said: do unto others...

Revelation 3:10

Because thou hast kept the word of my patience,
I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation,
which shall come upon all the world,
to try them that dwell upon the earth.

3)

Before the Antichrist will be revealed and soon after, he might be considered to be god, Christ... by some. There will be a great tribulation. Not an easy time for anyone. Will people be faithful to the Lord, even if loosing their earthly lives or not? That is the test. For now, many believe miracles, which are not from God, as we will see, and they don't really appreciate the Bible.

1, 2)

The word of patience...

think of persecution, and that they believe, that the Lord will come... they patiently wait for him... that's patience :)

And the Lord's prayer?

Matthew 6:13 And lead us not into temptation,
but deliver us from evil:
For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever.
Amen.

They don't use money between themselves... as far as I know...

1 Timothy 6:9-10 But they that will be rich fall into temptation
and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts,
which drown men in destruction and perdition.
For the love of money is the root of all evil:
which while some coveted after,

they have erred from the faith,
and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

It seems, that a major part of this church might be taken into clouds...

1 Corinthians 15:51-52 Behold, I shew you a mystery;
We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,
In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump:
for the trumpet shall sound,
and the dead shall be raised incorruptible,
and we shall be changed.

1 Thessalonians 4:17 Then we which are alive and remain
shall be caught up together with them in the clouds,
to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

Matthew 24:39-40 And knew not until the flood came,
and took them all away;
so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.
Then shall two be in the field;
the one shall be taken, and the other left.

Revelation 3:11

Behold, I come quickly:
hold that fast which thou hast,
that no man take thy crown.

1) Jesus is coming quickly. In the letter to Laodicea, he is already knocking on the doors... So, this is another hint, that those letters are prophetic in nature and are describing the history of the church.

2, 3)

Nothing can separate them from Christ but still, those who are not matured yet, they should hold fast, what they have.

Amish too are under attack from the outside and from the inside. One of the things, which is getting them is educational system... and technology and ...

maybe some of them are also in the religion of works...

maybe some are proud...

they should not hold to such things but they should hold to the good things, which war against them.

And Satan? He will promise his crown to the next church, before the Antichrist will take over... You could guess by now...

Revelation 3:12

Him that overcometh
will I make a pillar in the temple of my God,
and he shall go no more out:
and I will write upon him the name of my God,
and the name of the city of my God,
which is new Jerusalem,
which cometh down out of heaven from my God:
and I will write upon him my new name.

Amish are one of the very few churches, who don't have temples, to be called churches. And therefore it is logical, that God is promising them, to be in the real temple forever.

They will be his, therefore, on them God will write his name. What will Satan offer to Christians in the next period? Yes, the mark, the name and the number of the beast, the Devil.

New Jerusalem? Amish live mostly on farms, as it was intended to humans to live. So it is not a big surprise, that God will have them in his Holy City. And Satan? Well, everything is focused around the earthly Jerusalem nowadays. The final battle of the armies of the Antichrist with Jews will take place at Jerusalem.

From heavens? Alien theories and UFO's and abductions and horrible experiments, sexual in nature – to reproduce the devils, angels, who cannot reproduce on their own, those things, once again are taking place as it was in the time before the flood, when they had sex with women and children were born unto them.

His new name? People in the new age, are trying to make themselves a name. Recall a tower of Babel and what was said there. Nimrod... was a great hunter before the Lord and so will Satan tempt Christians, saying: you have to become great, so that

people will see in you a god... People will desire to be a god... They are great and God is small in their eyes.

John the Baptist said: I have to become small and he great... and Amish are small but the next church wants to be great and wants to win, to catch, to hunt many souls for “Christ”.

John 3:30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

Revelation 3:13

He that hath an ear, let him hear
what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Here! Hear! :)

Laodicea: the God judging church

Revelation 3:14

And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write;
These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness,
the beginning of the creation of God;

So, when the seed dies, two things can happen. Either it sprouts and brings fruit or it completely decays without any good fruit. Out of Protestantism, the dead seed, the Anabaptism came into existence and had fruits but the new age church, which also originates out of Protestantism? We will see.

But of course Anabaptism and New age Christianity don't originate only out of Protestantism but also out of Catholicism, the forth candlestick, the central one into which three branches merge and out of which three branches emerge. Those, who repented from dead, Satanic ideas, deeds became Anabaptists and those, who repented not, set new levels of deadness and Satanic depths: new age church.

1)

Laodicea

laos – people, laity

dike – to judge

This is the first church, who judges the Lord and who will be together with others judged by the Lord.

2, 3)

This church doubts everything about God, as we will see, and therefore the Lord presents himself to it as Amen, which means “so be it”, faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God.

Starting with a Roman Catholic Galileo, who was wrong, and Isaac Newton, Protestant by name I guess, who built his theory on Galileo's false arguments, people started more and more doubt the Bible. Is the world really only about 6000 years old as one can calculate from the Bible? Ok, maybe the world is older and the Bible might not say, that the world is just 6000 years old, but Adam and Eve? Human kind is no older than about 6000 years but what about monkeys and dinosaurs, dragons?

There was so many falsehoods in science with one goal only, to destroy the authority of the Bible. I strongly suggest watching my series about Science. So, about Galileo, I have said some things. What about Isaac Newton, what was his sin?

I have read, that he didn't believe, that Lord Jesus Christ is God. That is serious. But that is not all. Christian prays: Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. His will is law. So, there is not 100% sure, that there is the same law in the heaven, space, universe as it is on the Earth. If it is the same, then Christian prayer is stupid, without any sense. And yet, Newton said: it is the same.

This is as stupid as to claim: the laws in USA are the same as in France. If we have never been to France, if we don't know anything about France... why would be dare to say, that there are the same laws as in the USA? You see, to claim such a thing, is stupid and yet, Isaac Newton claimed such a thing: I know, because I was not there? Nor in time nor in space? Really?

And then Charles Darwin came with his apes, with his theory of evolution, without any proof... All the proofs were forged but who cares, right? Important think is, that people believe! Well, I disagree.

And some scientists even admit: "Ok, that was cheating, but now we don't cheat." And people believe them. What kind of stupid

faith, they have: in things, they understand, they know they were cheated by scientists and some scientists even agree with that but they have faith, that in the things, they don't understand, that they are told the truth and nothing but the truth by scientists? Very naive.

Science is looking in the sky, heavens, to get an answer about the meaning of life. That is dumb, because if you understand science, its demonic foundations, you know, that they will never get the answer and that scientists are deceiving even themselves. And Bible speaks to them... You may say, it is a coincidence but...

Acts 1:11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee,
why stand ye gazing up into heaven?
this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven,
shall so come in like manner
as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Galileo is considered to be the father of science and scientists are his children, men of Galileo Galilei, Galilee?

Einstein, together with a Catholic priest, Lemaître, father of the Big bang theory, reinforced the false conclusion, that universe is billions of years old. What was their mistake? They claim, that they know the laws of nature and they do not change with time. This is an axiom of this kind of science. How can they know? Were they in the past, to measure constants? Were they in the future, to measure constants? No. Were they there in space? No. Do they know the precise parameters of their laws, when the whole universe was contained according to them in a very limited space? Do they know or do they image things? You see, this axiom, foundation is a blind faith. This is actually a dogma, a man made belief, which they cannot confirm with the science. It is not scientific. But if they would call it dogma, people would realize, that they have been told lies, and that science is a religion and that

would be bad for the development of science! So, screaming about the truth and lying at the same time!

To lie someone about his own identity is very serious! If a man would say, he is a police officer and he would come into your house and then you would realize, that he lied to you... it is serious! And here was the same situation. This was a great, great hoax made by millions of people. Some were ignorant and some knew, what is going on. But majority? They just believe, what priests of science are telling them. And they are considered to be smart, if they believe them and dumb if they doubt them. But the truth is very easy to be seen. Science is promising us heaven, it is giving us power, but it doesn't change our hearts and therefore, the more power we have, the more dangerous are we to ourselves and to the world. We are destroying the world and at the same time we hope, that everything will be good. No. It is as if you would give power to some people and couple of them would be serial killers. Is that good? One could use the power for good but to give power to serial killer and hoping that everything will be just fine is stupid, naive, dangerous, deceiving, evil, isn't it?

And how many species have we erased from the face of the Earth with our science and high technology? Science and technology were promising us to be our servants but the more power we were giving them, the more enslaved we became and more alienated one from another, there are more and more diseases, pollution, which will last for centuries, millenniums... and yet, people believe!!! science and do not believe the Bible, Jesus, the word of God, the beginning of the creation of God.

God created this universe and during creation constants could very easily be different but who cares... God and God's people care, and the others? They just don't care. They don't care what will happen, when they die. They don't care, if they hurt someone... They don't care about the truth, love, life, God...

This is the first church, which started to “correct” the word of God. From the year 1880 on (minus, plus couple of years), they have started to produce new Bibles, using two manuscripts, which were never used by any church, not even Roman Catholic. They are called Codex Vaticanus, since it was found in Vatican and the other is called Codex Sinaiticus, since it was found on Sinai, in one monastery: according to one story, it was in trashes. Those Bibles were pretty much corrupted but the “experts” said, that they are the best, what humankind has and almost everyone went along. The scam did not end there. There are publishing newer and newer versions of the “Bibles”, each with a copyright mark on it, telling to everyone, that this is the work of man and not of God. They do this for money! They don’t believe the Bible... Translators might be language experts but if they don’t have the right spirit, understanding... what is the use? Can a language expert translate scientific text, if he doesn’t know the subject matter? He can but will the text be translated ok? I guess not. Even scientists, knowing let’s say English and are experts in their own field, have difficulties with and many times they even don’t understand the articles, written in English by scientists, working in another field of science. So, how could then a language expert without the same mind, nature, spirit as the one of the author of the scientific article, how could he translate it faithfully, if he even doesn’t understand it? And the same thing holds for those, newer translations, corruptions. People are namely saying to God: No God, you are corrupted and not we. But allow us to fix your word, to fix you... They don’t even understand the basics...

And because of this copyright issue, even if translators would like to translate the Bible as best as possible, they cannot. Their translation has to differ from all the others substantially: to change just couple of words is not enough. Even the sense has to differ! And to do that, they use the more and more marginal meanings of the words...

Therefore I would not trust them. I prefer to trust people, who believed, that the Bible is the word of God and not to be “corrected”, that would be a faithful translation. The one, made for money, cannot be, as I have just shown you.

In the USA, which are an image of the Roman Republic, a template for the united states, nations against God, they started a special scam. Before USA was founded, people, who lived there, were of different churches. There was freedom of religions. But...

Jude 1:4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

Founding fathers of USA considered themselves to be Deists, very likely Freemasons and maybe even Christian. But they rebelled against the king and fought with him. That is not Christian at all. Where does Jesus approve such a thing? Paul? Peter? John? Not one!

1 Samuel 15:22-23 And Samuel said, Hath the Lord as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. ...

And in the land, which had freedom of religions, they offered freedom of religions. How corrupted is that? From that time on, anyone could start his own religion and speak and teach whatever he desired to. And after that time the Mormonism started, which

claims, that Bible is corrupted; Jehova witnesses, who have their own Bible, since the real one is corrupted according to them; Adventists, which do not say, that the Bible is corrupted directly but... they say, that new, corrupted translations are fine too and their teachings goes against the scripture; Christian science and the list goes on and on and on.

Today, if couple of people come together and made up their own religion and they claim, it is the truth, even though they all know, it is a lie, the “developed” countries say: “yes, it is the truth, a bona-fide religion, made in the image of ours.” That is so, so serious attack on the truth... and Jesus... God help...

Revelation 3:15

I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot:
I would thou wert cold or hot.

1)

So, Christians believe science. And how then can they believe God? How can they believe, that Adam and Eve existed? The Bible is a lie, it cannot be trusted, if they are right and yet, they claim, that they believe but they don't, they cannot. They believe, that Bible is a lie, false, wrong. So they cannot fully embrace the faith, they are not hot and at the same time, they don't admit, that they hate God. They are not cold. To be something in between is the worst thing, which can happen.

Who can prove you, that you don't love Jesus? You love him but at the same time, you don't. To correct such people is pretty much impossible.

They say: "Yes, we do this wrong, that wrong, we don't care about the Bible, but Jesus loves me and I love him..." How, what?

Revelation 3:16

So then because thou art lukewarm,
and neither cold nor hot,
I will spue thee out of my mouth.

1)

That is pretty much serious. Christians are the body of Christ and if he will spue them out of his mouth, that means, that they will not be with him anymore. This can humble us so much... if Jesus will spue us out of his mouth, what are we? This church is very proud... and we know, that God resisteth the proud but giveth grace unto the humble.

Read the next few verses of this letter and compare them with what James wrote.

James 4:6-10 But he giveth more grace.

Wherefore he saith,

God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

Submit yourselves therefore to God.

Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you.

Cleanse your hands, ye sinners;

and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep:

let your laughter be turned to mourning,

and your joy to heaviness.

Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord,

and he shall lift you up.

Revelation 3:17

Because thou sayest,
I am rich, and increased with goods,
and have need of nothing;
and knowest not that thou art wretched,
and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

I am rich. America is half English (the North) and half Latin (the South). “I am a” - in English and rica – in Spanish. I America :) We have so much, we consume so much, we produce so many trashes... And America is leading the way.

Is America an image or even the image of the Beast? Well, Washington is made in the image of Rome, so ... it could be.

Whatever things Jesus did, showing the power of God, leading people to God, nowadays we are counterfeiting by the help of science and spirits, the devils, leading people away from God. As we will see, those sings, wonders, miracles are not of God and Christians are warned about that by the Bible but who listens?

Again, Babylon... the assembly of people, who believe in different gods and yet, they are one body, body of a harlot. USA is a good template of it too, as Rome is.

Revelation 18:2 And he cried mightily
with a strong voice, saying,
Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen,
and is become the habitation of devils,
and the hold of every foul spirit,
and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

Revelation 18:4-8 And I heard
another voice from heaven, saying,

Come out of her, my people,
that ye be not partakers of her sins,
and that ye receive not of her plagues.
For her sins have reached unto heaven,
and God hath remembered her iniquities.
Reward her even as she rewarded you,
and double unto her double according to her works:
in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.
How much she hath glorified herself,
and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for
she saith in her heart, I sit a queen,
and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.
Therefore shall her plagues come in one day,
death, and mourning, and famine;
and she shall be utterly burned with fire:
for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

Yes, Americans are very proud but can they be? God resisteth the proud. And the whole world is following them.

The logic of this church is: let me be great, that people will see god or even god in me. That is demonic. Christian should be small but Nimrod of Babylon, he was a great hunter before the Lord. People saw in him a god. They saw not God. And US? So many movie and music idols, divas (meaning goddesses) ... sports idols, gods ... Yes, the spirit of the Zeus' Olympics was revived in this period, the spirit, which finds its fulfillment only when it defeats all the others: one succeeds and all the other lose... Compare that with Christian spirit, which desires, that others would be better than it. Those spirits are opposing each other.

John 3:30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

Genesis 10:8-10 And Cush begat Nimrod:
he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

He was a mighty hunter before the Lord: wherefore it is said,
Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord.
And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel,
and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

We are robbing the future generations, taking away from them health, the future... We are robbing poor countries... We: USA, Europe and more and more Brazil, Chine, Japan ... We are the bad guys... G7, G8, G24... OMG...

We are experts in double speech: saying one thing with two opposite meanings, our tongue is as tongue of a serpent. And by the help of this double speech, many battles in the world of ideas, in the spiritual world were won by the dark forces of evil.

Psalm 73:3-12 For I was envious at the foolish,
when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is firm.
They are not in trouble as other men;
neither are they plagued like other men.
Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain;
violence covereth them as a garment.
Their eyes stand out with fatness:
they have more than heart could wish.
They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression:
they speak loftily.
They set their mouth against the heavens,
and their tongue walketh through the earth.
Therefore his people return hither:
and waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.
And they say, How doth God know?
and is there knowledge in the most High?
Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they
increase in riches.

Psalms 62:9-11 Surely men of low degree are vanity,
and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance,
they are altogether lighter than vanity.
Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery:
if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.
God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this;
that power belongeth unto God.

And all the symbolism in Washington, Babylonian and in Vatican
and London and Mecca and ... watch my video Symbols and
Prophecies.

So, this church thinks, it is rich – materially and spiritually but it is
not.

Materially? If they don't have the Bible, they don't have the faith,
they don't have the works. Their philanthropy is evil. They give
poisonous gifts. Their food is poison, their water, clothes,
everything what they do is poisonous... and they call that good.

Spiritually? They are correcting the Bible! How proud is that?
They see nothing! They are blind! And yet, when the Bible was
rejected around 1880, approximately when pope of Rome was
proclaimed to be infallible – God took his kingdom away from
him... it was Mussolini, who gave it back to pope. A man
proclaimed himself to be infallible, pope showing the way and at
the same time, the Bible was proclaimed fallible and whatever
Bibles were used by all the other churches in the past – experts
said: that is wrong. We should use Codex Sinaiticus and Vaticanus.
Even Catholic Vulgate, they have rejected. And the forgery did not
stop there...

And at that time, something interesting began to happen. People
rejected the Bible and ... so called Holy Ghost came to them and
miracles began to happen and people started to get visions etc...

One rejects the Bible and then he gets a Holy Ghost? What? Something is not right here! And so people today, they feel good and they think, that's love. They don't need the Bible, they have a direct contact with a god... Spiritual exercises of Jesuits, very likely those of Quakers too, visions of Ellen Gould White, Joseph Smiths, Catholic manifestations of "Mary"... mantras, meditation... anointing of some spirit, which makes one drunk, slain in the spirit... That is not from God! People are blind...

God makes the spirit alive and he does not slay it! And drunken in the spirit? The Bible warns us to stay sober and watchful!

Could it be, that some people have Holy Ghost and that he still is talking to them and healing them and... in the similar way as it was done in the first church? I will not say, that it is not possible. But when one considers, what the Bible says, one should test the spirits in our days even more, even more. I believe that after the Church was built, there was no need for signs as speaking in tongues, healing... the Bible was there, Holy Ghost gave us the Bible... and at the same time, we were warned about false sings, miracles, wonders, which will be done by the devils before the Wicked will be revealed, who will magnify himself above everything, which is called God. Take a look and what do you see? People think, that they are ok, not to be judged but they judge the Bible. Laodicea – people judging God but at the end, they will be judged by the Lord.

There is a nice song of John Newton, Amazing Grace. He describes a genuine conversion, I would say. I have also experienced the same thing.

Amazing Grace,
how sweet the sound,
that saved a wretch like me...

But church in this time, doesn't like to be wretched, no...
so they've changed the lyrics into...

Amazing Grace,
how sweet the sound,
that saved and strengthen me...

That is not of God, completely another kind of a spirit, a Satanic spirit. And God is saying to this church, you are wretched. They are saying: we have power, God is saying, no, you don't, etc.

This church is blind. Of course. The light is God's word and this church doesn't have it. It is in darkness, it cannot see.

Psalms 18:9 The statutes of the Lord are right,
rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure,
enlightening the eyes.

This church believes, that love does not warn one, if he does something wrong. This church believes, that we are good, not to be judged, well... but they just love to correct the Lord...

John 3:19-21 And this is the condemnation,
that light is come into the world,
and men loved darkness rather than light,
because their deeds were evil.
For every one that doeth evil hateth the light,
neither cometh to the light,
lest his deeds should be reproved.
But he that doeth truth cometh to the light,
that his deeds may be made manifest,
that they are wrought in God.

It is painful to come from darkness to light.
It is painful... for eyes...

and to realize,
that we have been living in our deadly lies,
being allies
with the enemy of God
but that is the way,
which leads toward love and everlasting life!

Psalm 119:105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet,
and a light unto my path.

Psalm 119:130 The entrance of thy words giveth light;
it giveth understanding unto the simple.

Proverbs 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp;
and the law is light;
and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

But still, this church thinks, that it can see. Why? Well, Satan is giving her false visions and false light.

Satan lying to Adam and Eve, when eating from the tree of knowledge of good and evil...

Genesis 3:5 For God doth know that in the day
ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened,
and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

2 Corinthians 11:14 And no marvel;
for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

People don't believe the Bible. Who believes, that Adam and Eve existed? Who believes, that to kill and to support raping of children is abomination? And who believes, that anyone supporting those things in any way is in danger of going to hell? They say, they believe their own Jesus, which was made in their

own, corrupted image, but that Jesus is not Jesus of the Bible. Bible warns us, that many false Christs will come and deceive many!

2 Corinthians 4:3-4 But if our gospel be hid,
it is hid to them that are lost:
In whom the god of this world
hath blinded the minds of them which believe not,
lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ,
who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Mark 13:5-6 And Jesus answering them began to say,
Take heed lest any man deceive you:
For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ;
and shall deceive many.

People in proudness say: It cannot happen to me, because... because it is me... I asked the Lord, when I was still a sinner, Lord help me and he helped me! What they really mean is: Lord obeyed me! That is so Satanic! Me too, I was worshiping the Devil and I thought, I am worshiping God! And when my eyes were opened, when I could see, what is in the Bible... everything is so simple, I could know, that something is not right... but I justified everything, what I thought it was not right... I was not watchful enough. How could I believe the Bible, since no one around me believe it?! I see now but not thanks to my abominable prayers... God opened my eyes...

We are special but not in the way you think that you are!

Bible is so great... Jesus will spue them out of their mouth... People, when they will see, what Jesus did to this church, they will believe the Bible. Jesus will by his spue made them see... Is that not brilliant? Those, who will go out of the city, the town, Babylon will see :) And they should not return into it. Wow :) And we see

nothing. This world is an illusion for us. The blind man saw nothing. And then Jesus spit: one could see something, but no difference between trees and humans. And many today see no difference between trees and humans: both are just a complex organic matter for them, that's all. Look up, look up... :) into heavens, search for God and his hand opened his eyes, that he finally saw men, as they are :) Beautiful, beautiful :)

Mark 8:22 And he cometh to Bethsaida;
and they bring a blind man unto him,
and besought him to touch him.
And he took the blind man by the hand,
and led him out of the town;
and when he had spit on his eyes,
and put his hands upon him,
he asked him if he saw ought.
And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.
After that he put his hands again upon his eyes,
and made him look up: and he was restored,
and saw every man clearly.
And he sent him away to his house, saying,
Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town.
And Jesus went out, and his disciples,
into the towns of Cæsarea Philippi:
and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them,
Whom do men say that I am?

So, without the Bible, we are blind. And what about nakedness? I have written about clothes and compared that to the word of God. Without the Bible, we are naked!

To be poor? We are saved by grace though faith and faith we can get from hearing of the Word. And that is so precious, that it is worth more than the whole world. No one can buy the word of God! Well, people today believe, that they can. They are buying

“Bibles”, they are paying false prophets to tell them, what they want to hear... to teach them the techniques, to come into contact with spiritual world, which is not from God... Well...

Psalm 19:7-11 The law of the Lord is perfect,
converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure,
making wise the simple.
The statutes of the Lord are right,
rejoicing the heart:
the commandment of the Lord is pure,
enlightening the eyes.
The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever:
the judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.
More to be desired are they than gold,
yea, than much fine gold:
sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.
Moreover by them is thy servant warned:
and in keeping of them there is great reward.

People today are offended by the word of God. They are not offended by killings, lies, ecstasy given to them by deceiving spirits... We admire actors, who are propagating killings, spreading of STD's, meditation, yoga... whatever... No one will sue anyone for such crimes against humanity! No one but God!

Matthew 15:12-14 Then came his disciples,
and said unto him,
Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended,
after they heard this saying?
But he answered and said,
Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted,
shall be rooted up.
Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind.
And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

Revelation 3:18

I counsel thee
to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich;
and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed,
and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear;
and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

God is suggesting them to hear his voice, to read the Bible, to listen to him and not voices in their heads or lying prophets, who don't know, what is in the Bible... and even if they might say, that the Bible is infallible, their interpretation of the Bible is such, that the Bible doesn't make any sense, there is no meaning in it, and so there is no sense, nonsense in their lives... But if you come to the real Christ, everything has sense... The beginning of wisdom is the fear of the Lord.

We are not right with him. We are completely against him... even though we might lie to ourselves, that we are for him... but we believe Satan and not the Lord.

What were the first words, Satan uttered to mankind?

Genesis 3:1 Now the serpent was more subtil
than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made.
And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said,
Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

He planted the first doubt into humankind, so that they started to doubt the Lord. They believed, that the Lord is hiding something good from them, that he is deceiving them, that he is not to be completely trusted... And they trusted Satan! And today the situation is the same.

Gold, tried in the fire? Is what? Works, which are done in the faith, our lives, our fruit tested by the Lord (directly or indirectly – through persecution, suffering...)

1 Corinthians 3:12-13 Now if any man build
upon this foundation gold, silver,
precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;
Every man's work shall be made manifest:
for the day shall declare it,
because it shall be revealed by fire;
and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

The foundation is the Bible. If Satan says, you will not die, no matter, what you do and God says: fear him, who can destroy your body and soul in hell... And if people believe Satan, well... they are not building on the right foundations, or are they?

Matthew 10:28 And fear not them which kill the body,
but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him
which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

Clothes, and eyesalve... all this we get from the Bible, for free. It is not like lying prophets, who are selling you lying stuff for a gift of 50 dollars or more, or more... It is not a gift, they are selling it to you! And Catholics? Paying 10% to them? For what?! Come to Christ, the truth is for free!

Isaiah 55:1-7 Ho, every one that thirsteth,
come ye to the waters,
and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat;
yea, come, buy wine and milk
without money and without price.
Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread?
and your labour for that which satisfieth not?

hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good,
and let your soul delight itself in fatness.
Incline your ear, and come unto me:
hear, and your soul shall live;
and I will make an everlasting covenant with you,
even the sure mercies of David.
Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people,
a leader and commander to the people.
Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not,
and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee
because of the Lord thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel;
for he hath glorified thee.
Seek ye the Lord while he may be found,
call ye upon him while he is near:
Let the wicked forsake his way,
and the unrighteous man his thoughts:
and let him return unto the Lord,
and he will have mercy upon him;
and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.
For my thoughts are not your thoughts,
neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord.
For as the heavens are higher than the earth,
so are my ways higher than your ways,
and my thoughts than your thoughts.

Water, wine (fermented or not fermented, young wine, grape juice), milk – all those are pictures of his word.

John 4:10 Jesus answered and said unto her,
If thou knewest the gift of God,
and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink;
thou wouldest have asked of him,
and he would have given thee living water.
14 But whosoever drinketh of the water
that I shall give him shall never thirst;

but the water that I shall give him shall be in him
a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

Matthew 26:27-29 And he took the cup,
and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying,
Drink ye all of it;
For this is my blood of the new testament,
which is shed for many for the remission of sins.
But I say unto you,
I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine,
until that day when I drink it new
with you in my Father's kingdom.

John 6:54 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood,
hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

Deuteronomy 12:23 Only be sure
that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life;
and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

Blood is life. His blood is eternal life. Spiritual blood, his blood,
we may drink of course, but the real blood – not. This is forbidden
even to Christians. Why? Well, there are many reasons. Adrenalin
might be one... but in this period, living dead, the vampires
became popular... their killings and sex perversions... They kill to
remain alive and they are role model to many... Spirit of Christians
is – to give their life for others.

1 Peter 2:1-3 Wherefore laying aside all malice,
and all guile, and hypocrisies,
and envies, and all evil speakings,
As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word,
that ye may grow thereby:
If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious.

1 Corinthians 3:1-3 And I, brethren,
could not speak unto you as unto spiritual,
but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.
I have fed you with milk, and not with meat:
for hitherto ye were not able to bear it,
neither yet now are ye able.
For ye are yet carnal:
for whereas there is among you envying, and strife,
and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

Hebrews 5:8-14 Though he were a Son,
yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered;
And being made perfect,
he became the author of eternal salvation
unto all them that obey him;
Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec.
Of whom we have many things to say,
and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.
For when for the time ye ought to be teachers,
ye have need that one teach you again
which be the first principles of the oracles of God;
and are become such as have need of milk,
and not of strong meat.
For every one that useth milk is unskilful
in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe.
But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age,
even those who by reason of use have their senses
exercised to discern both good and evil.

John 6:53-56 Then Jesus said unto them,
Verily, verily, I say unto you,
Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man,
and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.
Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood,
hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.
He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood,
dwelleth in me, and I in him.

But be careful. There is a cup and wine of the devils, of Babylon
and the cup and wine of God.

Revelation 17:2 With whom the kings of the earth
have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth
have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

4 And the woman was arrayed
in purple and scarlet colour,
and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls,
having a golden cup in her hand
full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

Again, Catholic church is one possible match to this description.

1 Corinthians 10:16-21 The cup of blessing
which we bless, is it not the communion
of the blood of Christ?

The bread which we break,

is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

For we being many are one bread, and one body:

for we are all partakers of that one bread.

Behold Israel after the flesh: are not they

which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

What say I then? that the idol is any thing,

or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice,

they sacrifice to devils, and not to God:

and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils:

ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table,

and of the table of devils.

Think of the church in Pergamos and Thyatira, which had problem with idolatry, Orthodox and Catholic church. They call their “Mary” also a Queen of heaven and they offer their prayers to saints, which are Roman gods...

Jeremiah 7:16-18 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee. Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem? The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

1 Corinthians 5:11-13 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within? But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

1 Corinthians 6:16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

Here Paul speaks about fornication but fornication can be spiritual too: eating things sacrificed unto idols, the devils. Why it is bad, if one eats with people, who call themselves Christians, but are not? Well, the weaker in faith, those, who do not know Christ, might

think, that we are one with those Christians, which are not. And when seeing them, one might say: Christianity doesn't work! Or they are the same as we are, corrupted! Or one might say: this is the way – it is ok to be like that, God loves us and we will come into heaven... Or they will be friends with them and become like them...

So, to protect those, the weak ones and to warn those Christians, who are not yet Christians but they think, they are – both are weak in faith and love... we should not eat with them. That is one reason... Love is the reason.

1 Corinthians 8:5-13 For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,) But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him. Howbeit there is not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled. But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse. But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak. For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols; And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

But when ye sin so against the brethren,
and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.
Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend,
I will eat no flesh while the world standeth,
lest I make my brother to offend.

Let me return to Isaiah, where the Lord says: those, who have no money, come and buy... Buy with what? What is the price? Well, it is for free. And this bread? The Word tells us, that God gave himself completely to us and we therefore give ourselves completely to him. That is love, that is price :)

1 John 4:19 We love him, because he first loved us.

Yes, love means to give oneself completely to the other person. We love him, who is the truth, love, life, with all our heart, soul, mind, strength, with 100% of what we have! And my 100% might be yours 20% or yours 120%... the important thing is, that you love him with 100% and if I love him with 99%, your 100% is more than mine.

Mark 12:29-31 And Jesus answered him,
The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel;
The Lord our God is one Lord:
And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart,
and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind,
and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.
And the second is like, namely this,
Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
There is none other commandment greater than these.

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him,
I am the way, the truth, and the life:
no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

John 17:17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

1 John 4:8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.

Someone's 100% might be less than other's 1% but to God 100% is more...

Mark 12:41-44 And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.
And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing.
And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you,
That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:
For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her living.

God gave himself completely to us and for us – that is love and if we accept this love, we love him too and we give ourselves completely to him, 100%. If we love our wife, children, father or mother more than him, more than the truth, love, life... we will lie, hate, betray Jesus for them, if that is what they desire. To love less, means to hate. If you have a friend and he enjoys your company, you feel being accepted, loved and then another friend comes, which he likes more, maybe just 1% more and you are no good for him anymore. Do you feel loved, or? So, 100% :)

Matthew 10:37-39 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me:
and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.
And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

He that findeth his life shall lose it:
and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

If we follow Jesus and renounce our life for him, if we live for him, are faithful to the truth, love, to him, even until our death, then we fall asleep in his love and we will be raised and will live with him. But if we love something more than him: our career, family, money, lie, hatred... whatever ... well... God will give us that and that is no good.

Revelation 3:19

As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten:
be zealous therefore, and repent.

When people read the Old testament, they say: this is not love. They have hard times to understand raising of the children. Father loves his child but if the child does something, which is dangerous for him and others, like jumping on the street, father should react. How? Well, today, parents make clowns out of themselves, entertaining the child. This is wise in their eyes. But what do they do? They are changing their child into an entertainment junkie. And this will lead it into more and more adrenalin addiction, life threatening situations and... the child will think, when he jumps on the street... it is fun. "This stupid clown of my father, who is more stupid, than I am, got it wrong. It is fun." And the other kids, see that child and they do the same...

And sometimes parents talk to child, to a child, who cannot understand. If he didn't obey the first time, well, talk or screaming will not help. And such child grows and when he is older, parents start to beat the child but now, the child can beat them and the consequences are terrible.

Why? Because they do not know, how love works. They have no love.

Love does not beat anyone without a reason. And it is harsh for a father, loving father to beat his child on his bottom, not on his head or stomach... but his bottom. How much of beating is required? So much, that the child gets the point. That he connects a bad thing with a pain. Jumping on the road is bad... but nowadays we use this connection thing, to mislead children and ourselves. We are using sex to sell many things, to deceive people into thinking, that this product will bring them happiness... We are using big smiles, and big, shinny boxes and nothing of any worth is in there, just lie

and deceit... And even worse. People are being willingly conditioned through being sexual aroused to love violence... Not good, not good... Observe movies and stuff: sex and violence are being sold to people at the same time = very dangerous!

And here, the Lord is saying to this church, who cannot understand this: I love you, therefore I warn you! Don't do it!

Hebrews 12:5-9 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children,
My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord,
nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:
For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth,
and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.
If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons;
for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?
But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers,
then are ye bastards, and not sons.
Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh
which corrected us, and we gave them reverence:
shall we not much rather be in subjection
unto the Father of spirits, and live?

Psalms 94:12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest,
O Lord, and teachest him out of thy law;

Proverbs 3:11-14 My son, despise not
the chastening of the Lord;
neither be weary of his correction:
For whom the Lord loveth he correcteth;
even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.
Happy is the man that findeth wisdom,
and the man that getteth understanding.
For the merchandise of it is better

than the merchandise of silver,
and the gain thereof than fine gold.

Proverbs 13:24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son:
but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

If child does something wrong and puts his life into danger because of that or if he puts life of others into danger, one has to let him know, that this is wrong. The child has to be afraid of doing such a thing. The child has to know, that what he had done was very, very bad. It is better to receive a few hits on the bottom than to die because of stupidity... And father chastens the son – not in anger and madness but in love. It is painful for him too. But he knows, if he will not correct the child, the child will endanger either himself or the whole society. This church cannot understand this. And people, who use this verse as an apology to beat their children almost for no reason at all, in anger and hate ... those people, might use this verse to apologize their evil, showing it for something good, saying: “Oh, I love my children, I beat them all the time...” That is not love! And not to correct a person, who is wrong, is also not love.

Imagine, you are crossing a bridge. And the bridge collapses. Why? Because no one had corrected the engineer – since that would not be loving according to the logic of this church. A boy wanted to become an engineer and no one corrected him at anytime and the final result? Destroyed lives of many. And so it is with the souls, the essence of life.

God is love, they say but they refuse to acknowledge the power of love. Love without power is not love. Imagine, you are at work and one of your colleagues jumps at you and starts hitting you with his metal shoes, screaming at you: I will kill you, I will kill you. What are your colleagues and boss to do? If they just smile and are being happy and positive... do they love you? Do they love your

colleague? Well, he is putting even himself in a danger when fighting. They don't prevent him that since, they care not and that is not love. If they would immediately shoot him, that is also not love. But if they wait for a couple of seconds and then prevent him to hurt you... is that loving? You would say yes, I guess but what would the guy, who lost his mind, say? He would say, that everyone hates him... "This is not love," he would say and this church does bad things and is saying: "God will not judge, since that would not be loving." Well, God is merciful but one time he says to everyone – now, it is enough – if not sooner, then at the time of his death.

Revelation 3:20

Behold, I stand at the door, and knock:
if any man hear my voice, and open the door,
I will come in to him,
and will sup with him, and he with me.

Jesus is now almost here. This is another clue, that those letters spoke about the future, which is today almost entirely history of the church.

To sup with anyone in this period, who is Christian and not a fornicator, an idolater, obsessed with the devils, who are Holy Ghost in his vain imagination... is almost completely impossible. And therefore the Lord is saying to such people: come to me and I will sup with you.

Revelation 3:21

To him that overcometh
will I grant to sit with me in my throne,
even as I also overcame,
and am set down with my Father in his throne.

So, what is the Satan's plan? To take over and to rule the world as we will see in 2. Thessalonians (the Wicked wants to sit in the temple of God, showing himself to be God). The Devil plans to give his power to the Antichrist, who will be seated in the Devil's throne, together with his followers.

Sad, sad... People of today believe practically every possible lie and at the say time, they claim, that they know, that the Word of God, the Bible one cannot trust, since it is... a lie?

And so called Christians of today – many of them dream to make the world, the kingdom ready for Christ. Christ taught to pray: thy kingdom come... but those Christians are preparing a kingdom for “Christ” and are praying: The Lord, Baal, come, so that we will rule with you.

What will be done to those “Christians”, I do not know. They are blind, they listen to false “prophets”, deceiving spirits of the Devils... They more and more believe, that they have it all, that the kingdom of God is here, even though the Bible teaches that the falling away from the faith has to come first and then the Wicked will be revealed and then the real Lord Jesus Christ will come.

To Christians, who will overcome this state of mind and heart, in which this church is being found, they will sit on the throne of Jesus Christ. The others will get the Satan's counterfeit or even nothing.

Revelation 3:22

He that hath an ear, let him hear
what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

That's it. But please, don't even think for a moment, that I have written everything, what I know about those things. Just a fraction but I think it should suffice, since if you would justify evil things, which I have revealed to you, you would justify also the things, I did not manage to write.

There are just too many things... it is impossible to explain everything... Hopefully I have written enough, so that everyone could know the truth.

2 Thessalonians

2 Thessalonians 2:1

Now we beseech you, brethren,
by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ,
and by our gathering together unto him,

2 Thessalonians 2:2

That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled,
neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us,
as that the day of Christ is at hand.

2)

The phrase “is at hand” bothers some people of today but the KJB translators translated it right.

Some people say, that more appropriate translation would be, that the day of Christ has already happened. Well, those are the “smart” guys – Christs says, they are blind. But, let me show, that there is not much difference in the meaning.

Christians may be troubled, if they would realize, that they were not taken into heavens and that they will share a part in the wrath of God with the world, when God will give to all those, who hate him, him, who is love, truth, life, that, what they want and that is not a good thing. So, Paul is telling them, what has to happen first. The falling away from the faith, miracles, signs, wonders will happen and then the Antichrist will come, showing himself to be god. And from other parts of the Bible we find out, that that is the time of a great tribulation, where many Christians will be slaughtered, very likely with other people too. It will be a time of a great distress for many... But still, Jesus is saying, that people will not expect him to come. They will be in a good mood, at least some... It will take them by surprise as it was the case in the time of Noah, when the flood came, the sound of many waters... :)

Matthew 24:37-39 But as the days of Noe were,
so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.
For as in the days that were before the flood
they were eating and drinking,
marrying and giving in marriage,
until the day that Noe entered into the ark,
And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away;
so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

My intention is not to show you what might or will happen in the future. My desire is to give you the faith in the Word of God and then the Lord might give you the right understanding about the future – as much as you will need to know, the Lord will let you know. I am sure about that.

So, Christians should not be shaken in their mind, that the day of the Lord has already happened (at that time of apostles or soon after) but the same meaning is also – that the Lord's day is at hand... As we have seen, there are many meanings of the Lord's day... Christian prays: thine kingdom come, that is the Lord's day but also is the day of the wrath of God the Lord's day... So...

1)

Anyway... The point is, that Paul knew, that this will not happen at that time. Don't be shaken soon in mind... The Lord showed him, what will happen first. When? He did not know. Disciples of Jesus were asking him, when will that happen, just before he went to his Father and he didn't tell them.

Acts 1:6-7 When they therefore were come together,
they asked of him, saying,
Lord, wilt thou at this time restore
again the kingdom to Israel?
And he said unto them,

It is not for you to know the times or the seasons,
which the Father hath put in his own power.

But over time, the Holy Ghost gave to us some clues and those things are written in the Bible. For example, in the letter to Timothy:

2 Timothy 3:1-8 This know also,
that in the last days perilous times shall come.
For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters,
proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,
Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers,
incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Traitors,
heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;
Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof:
from such turn away. For of this sort are they
which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women
laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,
Ever learning, and never able to come
to the knowledge of the truth.
Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses,
so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds,
reprobate concerning the faith.

What is the mantra of today's world? Self-esteem, self-awareness,
love self first! Pleasures? You bet! We value pleasures – be it
material or spiritual – more than our relationship with the real
God, the truth, true love, real life and real people.

What does it mean to deny the power of the faith? Well, the faith,
the Gospel is the power of God. And it has the power to change
our nature. And Catholics, major part of Protestants and many
others ... they have a form of godliness but there is no power in it.
Their hearts remain the same.

And some people, who refuse to acknowledge, that they are rebels against the Lord, because of that search the scriptures and everywhere, original Hebrew, Greek meanings of certain words, meditation, spiritual exercises, anointing of whatever spirits, calling the dead or the devils under disguise... And they never come to the truth, to Jesus.

Romans 1:16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

2 Thessalonians 2:3

Let no man deceive you by any means:
for that day shall not come,
except there come a falling away first,
and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

And yet, many people are deceived by any means. People, who were expecting the return of Christ in 19th century and of which many became Adventists. Ellen White had a prophecy, that some of those, who were present in her time at the conference, will not see death, until the Lord returns and she was wrong, well, unless some of them would be still alive, being 150 years old because of vegetarian food and carrot juice :) Jehova witnesses – they are constantly setting dates... And people believe those liars and when nothing happens, they have their excuses too. They even attack the Bible, just to justify their prophets...

So, people will know about the Christ and his coming also because of false date setters.

2 Peter 3:3-7 Knowing this first,
that there shall come in the last days scoffers,
walking after their own lusts, And saying,
Where is the promise of his coming?
for since the fathers fell asleep,
all things continue as they were
from the beginning of the creation.
For this they willingly are ignorant of,
that by the word of God the heavens were of old,
and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:
Whereby the world that then was,
being overflowed with water, perished:
But the heavens and the earth, which are now,
by the same word are kept in store,

reserved unto fire against the day of judgment
and perdition of ungodly men.

Here we have the faith of science revealed. Science claims, that the laws did not change from the beginning of the universe. How can they know that? They can't. That is an axiom, which is a fancy word for dogma.

And when I read this about the fire, I just can't help to remember Jehova Witnesses, who were expecting another flood. This church is really blind.

So, the falling away has to happen first and well, I believe we are living in this time.

Jesus Christ was born in the environment, where the Word of God was being read and people believed the Word. He listened to prophecies, which were prophesying about him. The man of sin, of perdition was born or will be born in the environment, which doesn't believe the Word and which is telling one and the same story – the story of the Antichrist in his religions, movies, songs, books...

Son of perdition... By this phrase Judas Iscariot was described.

John 17:12 While I was with them in the world,
I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me
I have kept, and none of them is lost,
but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled.

Judas was a thief, he loved money more than he loved God, he had a form of godliness – read about him and you will get many similarities with the Antichrist. Or king Saul is also a good example etc. But Judas Iscariot is the only man in the whole Bible,

for whom Jesus said, that it would be better for him, that he would not be born... Wow...

Matthew 26:24-25 The Son of man goeth

as it is written of him:

but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed!

it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said,

Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

Judas even dared to ask Jesus, if it is he... But one has to ask himself: "What about me? How many times have I betrayed Jesus, the truth? How many times have I valued money more than human life? Money or the work of man's hands..." At the end Judas hung himself and fell down and his feces, which went out of his belly, feces and not the living waters...

Matthew 27:5 And he cast down

the pieces of silver in the temple,

and departed, and went and hanged himself.

Acts 1:18 Now this man purchased a field

with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong,

he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

John 7:38 He that believeth on me,

as the scripture hath said,

out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

John said, that even in that time, there were many antichrists in the world... and then he starts to speak about people, who went out of them...

1 John 2:18-19 Little children, it is the last time:

and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come,

even now are there many antichrists;
whereby we know that it is the last time.
They went out from us, but they were not of us;
for if they had been of us,
they would no doubt have continued with us:
but they went out, that they might be made manifest
that they were not all of us.

I guess at that time, John did not know the time, when the antichrist will be revealed. He got some clues from the Lord and he noticed, that those clues fit fairly well that time and he wrote those things down and today – well... we see, that the description fits our time even more... So we have been warned. But did God or John mislead the people of that time? I would not say so, you see. When a body of a Christian stops working, God says, that he fell asleep. He is not dead, since God will raise him when Jesus returns. So, to every Christian it will seem as if he fell asleep yesterday. Now, does he sleep or is his spirit, soul in heavens? Both things might be true if you ask me. And even if his soul, spirit is in heavens, the time is running there different as here. One day is as thousand years :)

2 Thessalonians 2:4

Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all
that is called God, or that is worshipped;
so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God,
shewing himself that he is God.

By the power of Satan, wonders of science, spiritual signs, miracles... people of today believe, that they are wiser than the Bible is, the word of God, the intelligence, which wrote the Bible. They exalt themselves above God.

Whatever God did, people today try to counterfeit. Jesus' works were prophesied already in the books of Moses, and in Psalms and Prophets.

Luke 7:20-23 When the men were come unto him, they said,
John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying,
Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?
And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities
and plagues, and of evil spirits;
and unto many that were blind he gave sight.
Then Jesus answering said unto them,
Go your way, and tell John
what things ye have seen and heard;
how that the blind see, the lame walk,
the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear,
the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.
And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

Isaiah 29:18 And in that day
shall the deaf hear the words of the book,
and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity,
and out of darkness.

Isaiah 42:6-8 I the Lord have called thee in righteousness,
and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee,
and give thee for a covenant of the people,
for a light of the Gentiles;
To open the blind eyes,
to bring out the prisoners from the prison,
and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house.
I am the Lord: that is my name:
and my glory will I not give to another,
neither my praise to graven images.

Isaiah 61:1 The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me;
because the Lord hath anointed me
to preach good tidings unto the meek;
he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted,
to proclaim liberty to the captives,
and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

This is Jesus – his blood was shed for the new covenant and he is the Word of God, which was with God and who was God, and who became the real man... The Lord doesn't give glory to another... so one can understand from this verse too, that Jesus is God. And good tidings – is the gospel. Gospel or evangelium means good news, good tidings.

And now, all those things have been counterfeited. Even virgin conception... and to people it is preached another news, which seem to be good but it is not. It is deceiving, of the Devil. We have been warned but who hears?

God has destroyed the unity of people, the speech in Babel, God has limited the evil men also by diseases and death, God has created man and woman, animals, plants... all those things we try to reverse now. To heal and to make people one, seems to be a good thing but is it? What do people do, after they are healed? To

they make the situation worse or better? They continue even with a faster pace with destroying the world. And trying to make humans one? Is that a good thing? There will be no more wars, they promise us... Well, we are trying to unite humankind under the umbrella of love of money, hatred toward the real God and under the umbrella of love of all other gods, which are deceiving... We will always hurt people, if our hearts are not changed and therefore such unity can never lead to peace – it is giving us a deceiving promise!

And what is the temple of God? Yes, it could be a stony structure in Jerusalem, which might be built in the time of the Antichrist and he will show himself there, that he is god. But temple of God are Christians too. And pope for example was worshiped as God in his basilica. And there is so called throne of Peter, upon which – so they say, no pope but Peter sat there, not one. Maybe the Antichrist will sit there? And from the description of throne of God in the Revelation and seats of the elders and many other things... we could see, that the throne of God is in human heart. And what is in hearts of people of today? Love of self. In their heart there is the thought, that the meaning of life, is to worship oneself, that one has to live for oneself. Many mystics have seen a false light, sitting on the throne and that light, that being said to them, that they are he. The angel of light, which they hold to be a god and which is the Devil, told them, that they are this light. Hinduism teaches, that we all are part of a god, that we all are god, and in some schools of Hinduism, they teach too, that at the same time God is much more than we are. And those people experience much ecstasy and lying visions...

Christian lives for the Lord, not for self. That is love. The meaning of his life is God. The ruler, God in his heart, on the throne is God. Mike Hoggard heavily uses KJB and he counted how many times does the word temple occur in the KJB, excluding the temples,

when meaning a part of a head. 212 times minus 4 times equals 208 times.

Wikipedia states, that there are 206 bones in a human adult skeleton, sternum being one bone. But sternum is one bone and yet made out of three bones and it is located above the heart region. So there are 208 bones in a human body – 208 times the word temple or temples is mentioned in the Bible, meaning the building, be it material or spiritual. And Paul is saying to Christians, if they don't know, that their body is a temple of God? Trinity – one Lord and yet three - sternum clue :) Encoded in us :)

1 Corinthians 6:19-20 What? know ye not
that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost
which is in you, which ye have of God,
and ye are not your own?
For ye are bought with a price:
therefore glorify God in your body,
and in your spirit, which are God's.

Christians glorify God in their body, in their spirit, in their lives...
but people of today? They glorify someone else...

Satanism means to follow Satan. And Satan was the first being, who regarded himself as god, even though he wasn't. The first being, who desired to change time, reverse time, reverse the consequence with the cause. Cause is God, consequences are we... We cannot change that in reality, only in our imagination, dream world, meditation...

So, anyone who follows any false god, be it money, sex, other human being, the devils... is therefore a follower of Satan. And any human, who follows himself, is also follower of Satan, since Satan follows himself. Those two types of Satanists sometimes argue, who are better followers :) Who is more Satanic? Yes, strange :)

Human life is worth less and less in human eyes. Robots are worth more than we are in our eyes. Mystics, who mostly believe the Satan's lie, that they will not die, say: what is one life? Nothing. Buddhist are following Buddha – the enlightened one. Their goal of life is to finish it once and for all. Humankind hates human life, life – which is God and yet, they imagine, that they are something special. Their life is worth nothing, they say – it has no meaning but! they are God (in their imagination). They know! They have eaten from the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

2 Thessalonians 2:5

Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you,
I told you these things?

It is good, that they forgot – so Paul was writing them and telling them one more time and so we also know :)

2 Thessalonians 2:6

And now ye know what withholdeth
that he might be revealed in his time.

Something is withholding the Wicked one to be revealed and what is that something? Well...

That something or someone I guess went out of the way, since from the year like 1880 forward: we have Jesuits, spiritualists, channelers, yogis, idolaters (humans and even statues - idols) explosion...

2 Thessalonians 2:7

For the mystery of iniquity doth already work:
only he who now letteth will let,
until he be taken out of the way.

Yes, we have seen, how this iniquity worked from the first till the last church.

2 Thessalonians 2:8

And then shall that Wicked be revealed,
whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and
shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

Recall – how Jesus describes himself to the church in Pergamos, to an idolatrous, Orthodox Church.

2 Thessalonians 2:9

Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan
with all power and signs and lying wonders,

As I have said: today miracles are everywhere. Science is counterfeiting the miracles of Jesus, of God, mystics have more and more power...

Why lying wonders? Wonders are lying, if they promise something and they do the opposite thing. Science and technology were promising us heavens and we've got hell. People are healed by science and by spirits but does their heart change? So, one perceives that as something good but in reality it is bad – since those people, who would without help of science and spirits had to stop with pollution the environment, can go one step further and so in the name of good and life, the world is turning into something bad, dead. Healing one person and by the same technology making hundreds even more diseased – and triumphing about that. That is deceiving, manipulating, lying wonder, which in reality doesn't work! But people imagine: "Oh, we have healed one person and now just imagine and multiply one with thousand..." It cannot work like that. One has to see the big, the whole picture!

And wonders are lying also because people believe, they are from God, and they are not. They are pointing to Satan and humankind. And lying are also because they fix to some extent the evil, which they had done – science, spirits. Spirits are torturing people, making them sick and then, after some ritual is performed, they stop torturing them for a while and people perceive that as a wonder, true healing.

2 Thessalonians 2:10

And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness
in them that perish;
because they received not the love of the truth,
that they might be saved.

Jesus is the truth, God's word, the Bible is the truth. True love, true life is based on the truth :) To people it is offered the love of God but who wants it?

John 17:14-17 I have given them thy word;
and the world hath hated them,
because they are not of the world,
even as I am not of the world.
I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world,
but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.
They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.
Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

Who loves the Bible? Who cares, what is being done with it by translators of the new age, the unbelievers? Who cares? People have their own visions, their own saints, their own channelers, their own virgin "Maries" of Fatima, Lourdes, Guadalupe... popes, their own traditions...

People are either completely materialistic – one form of a Satanism or completely spiritual – they are in Satanic spirituality... But who wants the real stuff?!

The last verses of the Bible

Revelation 22:20

He which testifieth these things saith,
Surely I come quickly. Amen.
Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

We are destroying everything, what God did.
His Word – the Bible,
his Word – he spake and animals, plants were created – DNA
his environment – we trash it
family? We started destroying them in the middle ages, when we
took children and put them into “schools”, and later working in
shifts had separated many husbands and wives but that was just the
beginning, we attacked the marriage between man and woman – or
even between human and human, and we are changing even
sexes... God made male and female and we give to male a
deceiving appearance of a female (DNK is not changed!) and to
female we give a deceiving appearance of being male... and we
force everyone, to agree with us, that man is a woman and woman
is a man, if that person says so
we are building virtual “reality”, we desire to kill our conscience,
to live in a world of dreams by the use of drugs, meditation,
computers... Well, God is merciful, he gave us a chance to live our
dreams, to be him – not in the reality, since that would be a disaster
– can you imagine that you or me would have God’s power? But
he gave us a chance to be gods in our imaginary world.

Romans 8:18-25 For I reckon
that the sufferings of this present time
are not worthy to be compared with the glory
which shall be revealed in us.
For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth
for the manifestation of the sons of God.
For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly,
but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,

Because the creature itself also shall be delivered
from the bondage of corruption
into the glorious liberty of the children of God.
For we know that the whole creation groaneth
and travaileth in pain together until now.
And not only they, but ourselves also,
which have the firstfruits of the Spirit,
even we ourselves groan within ourselves,
waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.
For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope:
for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?
But if we hope for that we see not,
then do we with patience wait for it.

The Lord will make an end of suffering, of evil. And those, who
desire evil more than good, well, to them will God give, what they
want.

Mark the following :) There is the mark of the beast and the mark
of God. The mark of the beast is given by the beast and the mark
of God by God. Who receives the mark of God? The judgment will
start within his temple – he will judge first his churches...

Ezekiel 9:4-6 And the Lord said unto him,
Go through the midst of the city,
through the midst of Jerusalem,
and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men
that sigh and that cry for all the abominations
that be done in the midst thereof.
And to the others he said in mine hearing,
Go ye after him through the city, and smite:
let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:
Slay utterly old and young, both maids,
and little children, and women:
but come not near any man upon whom is the mark;

and begin at my sanctuary.

Then they began at the ancient men
which were before the house.

Revelation 22:21

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

The last verse of the Bible :)

**Bible:
designed
by
the
highest
intelligence**

The structure of the Bible

The Bible is the book of godly prophecies, some of which are already fulfilled and some are still to be fulfilled. A great emphasis is given to the prophecy and its fulfillment.

2 Peter 1:19-21 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:
Knowing this first,
that no prophecy of the scripture
is of any private interpretation.
For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man:
but holy men of God spake
as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

The Bible is a compilation of 66 books. 39 of them were written before the coming of Jesus Christ, The Old Covenant, The Old Testament and 27 of them were written after the Lord went into heaven, The New Covenant, The New Testament. The word testament comes from the word to testify and Bible is the book, which testifies about goodness of God and corruptness of men. Even about the greatest two kings of Israel, David and Solomon, there are written things, which they did wrong. There is no good man in the Bible (in comparison to the Lord). Even Jesus, says for himself, that he is no good. Was he lying? No. In comparison to us, he was good. But with comparison to God, the Father, he wasn't. He was tempted in flesh. He did not sin but nevertheless he was tempted. God is holy, holy, holy and powerful – and to see him, a human being should be afraid, no matter how good one is. Even Isaiah was afraid of God in his vision... and even Daniel and John...

Numbers 16:28 And Moses said,
Hereby ye shall know that the Lord hath sent me
to do all these works;
for I have not done them of mine own mind.

Whatever God commanded or whatever was a certain prophecy about – how people obeyed the commandment or how they rebelled against it or the fulfillment of the prophecy is usually found in the Bible.

Exodus 25:17 And thou shalt make
a mercy seat of pure gold:
two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof,
and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

Exodus 37:6 And he made the mercy seat of pure gold:
two cubits and a half was the length thereof,
and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

Genesis 1:3 And God said, Let there be light:
and there was light.

Isaiah 6:5 Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone;
because I am a man of unclean lips,
and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips:
for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts.

Even Moses, who talked to God, did not see him in his face. The flesh, we are in, is namely corrupted and when it comes in contact with the Lord, so to say, it is destroyed. There is namely a tendency in us, that we care about our flesh, our body, its pleasure more than we care about other bodies, even life in general.

Exodus 33:20-23 And he said, Thou canst not see my face:
for there shall no man see me, and live.

And the Lord said, Behold, there is a place by me,
and thou shalt stand upon a rock:
And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by,
that I will put thee in a clift of the rock,
and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by:
And I will take away mine hand,
and thou shalt see my back parts:
but my face shall not be seen.

But how is it then, that in the Bible it is said, that people saw God and sometimes it is said, they have not seen God. Let's take a look of couple of examples.

Some saw God in a vision. So, they have seen him but on the other hand, they haven't seen him. Moses saw God also face to face but God was in the pillar of cloud. They were face to face but the pillar of cloud was in between...

Exodus 33:10-11 And all the people
saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door:
and all the people rose up and worshipped,
every man in his tent door.
And the Lord spake unto Moses face to face,
as a man speaketh unto his friend.
And he turned again into the camp: but his servant Joshua,
the son of Nun, a young man,
departed not out of the tabernacle.

What about Abraham? He talked with God, Jehova, so?

Genesis 18:22 And the men turned their faces from thence,
and went toward Sodom: but Abraham stood yet before the LORD.

Jehova is Jesus. And we get this hint also from Jesus himself.

John 5:58 Jesus said unto them,
Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

God did not completely reveal himself or his plan to the humankind and the devils – that would be stupid. So, the prophecies about him were given to humankind gradually, he gradually was and is revealing to us. The final book of the Bible is called Revelation, which tells us when and how this process will be concluded. Why is that so? God is holy, holy, holy and if he would reveal to us immediately, we would be dead at once. He is a consuming fire – and he through his word can either consume our impurities, sin or us by his word, which is also a sword.

People like to say: “if God would exist, he would destroy the bad guys. Since the bad guys are still around, there is no God.” Well, such people do not want to see, that they are also the bad guys and God would have to destroy them too but since he is merciful, he is giving us some time... And on the other hand, they say: “if God would exist, we would all love him.” How? One can say no to love... Love can be rejected... If someone is made to love, then he is a robot, a thing and not a free being, with his free will. The reality is just the opposite, you see: since God exists and since God is love, we can go against him. If we couldn’t go against him, that would mean, that he would be a mean monster, evil but in that case we could not protest against him.

2 Peter 3:8-10 But, beloved,
be not ignorant of this one thing,
that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years,
and a thousand years as one day.
The Lord is not slack concerning his promise,
as some men count slackness;
but is longsuffering to us-ward,
not willing that any should perish,
but that all should come to repentance.

But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night;
in the which the heavens shall pass away
with a great noise, and the elements shall melt
with fervent heat, the earth also
and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

1 Corinthians 13:12 For now we see through a glass, darkly;
but then face to face: now I know in part;
but then shall I know even as also I am known.

Hebrews 12:29 For our God is a consuming fire.

Deuteronomy 9:3-7 Understand therefore this day,
that the Lord thy God is he which goeth over before thee;
as a consuming fire he shall destroy them,
and he shall bring them down before thy face:
so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly,
as the Lord hath said unto thee.
Speak not thou in thine heart,
after that the Lord thy God hath cast them out
from before thee, saying,
For my righteousness the Lord hath brought me in
to possess this land:but for the wickedness of these nations
the Lord doth drive them out from before thee.
Not for thy righteousness,
or for the uprightness of thine heart,
dost thou go to possess their land:
but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord
thy God doth drive them out from before thee,
and that he may perform the word
which the Lord sware unto thy fathers,
Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.
Understand therefore, that the Lord thy God
giveth thee not this good land to possess it
for thy righteousness; for thou art a stiffnecked people.

Remember, and forget not,

how thou provokedst the Lord thy God to wrath in the wilderness:
from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt,
until ye came unto this place,
ye have been rebellious against the Lord.

It is crucial not to forget, what we have done wrong, so that we don't forget, what great mercy, pity God gave us, when pardoning us and so we can remain humble and loving and grateful to him. His cross and his pardon are the real food for our spirit :) always :)

James 1:22-25 But be ye doers of the word,
and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.
For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer,
he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:
For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way,
and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.
But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty,
and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer,
but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

Deuteronomy 31:19-21 Now therefore
write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel:
put it in their mouths,
that this song may be a witness for me
against the children of Israel.

For when I shall have brought them into the land
which I swear unto their fathers,
that floweth with milk and honey;
and they shall have eaten and filled themselves,
and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other gods,
and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.
And it shall come to pass,
when many evils and troubles are befallen them,
that this song shall testify against them as a witness;

for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed:
for I know their imagination which they go about, even now,
before I have brought them into the land which I sware.
Moses therefore wrote this song the same day,
and taught it the children of Israel.

Deuteronomy 31:25-27

That Moses commanded the Levites,
which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, saying,
Take this book of the law,
and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lord
your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.
For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold,
while I am yet alive with you this day,
ye have been rebellious against the Lord;
and how much more after my death?

And Christians and the New Covenant? I think, I have shown that
the Bible testifies against Christians too: against Orthodox,
Catholics – 95 theses of Luther, burning of the Bibles, killing
people, Protestants, New age Christians (starting very possible
with Quakers, but especially with Adventists, Jehova witnesses,
Mormons and then all the rest followed).

Since God is the truth, it is very important to know, how to know
the truth. And the Bible of course shows us that.

When something really important was in question, as for example
one man's life, there had to be at least two witnesses, whose
testimonies had to agree one with another, so that the man was
found guilty.

Deuteronomy 17:6 At the mouth of two witnesses,
or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death
be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness

he shall not be put to death.

Deuteronomy 19:15 One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

Matthew 18:15-17 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

Mark 14:56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

2 Corinthians 13:1 This is the third time I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

Hebrews 10:28-29 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant,

wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing,
and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

Those are people, who did not accept the Spirit of grace, who did not allow God to change them, who love more false doctrines of men, of Orthodox, Catholic church or Protestant churches or new age churches than the Lord. These are those, who are changing the Gospel of Jesus Christ into lasciviousness...

Many don't understand the following passage – but when reading the above one, Lord might give you the understanding... I have tried to explain it by the wisdom, which was given to me but now, the Lord had given me scripture :)

Matthew 12:32 Wherefore I say unto you,
All manner of sin and blasphemy
shall be forgiven unto men:
but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost
shall not be forgiven unto men.
And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man,
it shall be forgiven him:
but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost,
it shall not be forgiven him,
neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

This principle of two or more witnesses is found also in prophecy – fulfillment thing. The Old testament testifies, prophecies about Christ and in the New testament we have its fulfillment and both testimonies agree one with another, perfectly!

And the OT, who testifies about it? Well, the Orthodox Jews, the Karaite Jews, the Samaritans (they have changed the name of the mountains and well, they are the good guys in their version of Torah...), the Septuagint (translation of the OT into Greek, made some 300 years BC), archaeological findings. And about the NT?

Ethiopian Orthodox Church, Greek Orthodox Church, Coptic Church, Roman Catholic Church, and many other Orthodox Churches, which were destroyed mainly by Roman Catholics and Muslims during the middle ages but their Bibles, translations has been preserved. And about the OT and NT testify also the unbelieving world, history. And about the Bible testify also Anabaptists churches, Amish the most, I guess.

I hope, you're starting to see, this brilliant structure of the Bible. Who wrote it? Jews? It testifies against them. Gentile Christians? It testifies against them... They have more or less preserved the Word of God – they messed up only with its explanation, so that it doesn't make sense. For example: love your enemies, was changed into kill them all. Don't call anyone, who is not your father, father – was changed into calling monks fathers (Lat. pater, Greek patriarch, pope), some "priests" even as Holy Father, who lives in the eternal city...

One needs at least two witnesses and prophecy and its fulfillment suffice for that but at the same time, the Bible warns us about false prophecies – if the prophecy fulfills, it doesn't mean, that it is from God.

Deuteronomy 13:1-4 If there arise among you a prophet,
or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder,
And the sign or the wonder come to pass,
whereof he spake unto thee, saying,
Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known,
and let us serve them;
Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet,
or that dreamer of dreams:
for the Lord your God proveth you,
to know whether ye love the Lord your God
with all your heart and with all your soul.
Ye shall walk after the Lord your God, and fear him,

and keep his commandments, and obey his voice,
and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him.

For example: why do we believe science? It can predict, foretell, prophesy about the future weather. Couple of days in advance with some fairly good accuracy. That is knowledge, power. And people therefore believe it. But in that prediction, there is also something sinister, a dark lie, which covers the knowledge of God. The science has hidden God, calling him an error. Where did it hide it? In their errors. Whatever doesn't fit, whatever limitations are there is science – there you can find God. God of science is a stupid and a cruel god. We don't have any free will in his world-view. Everything was determined already in advance, with the first cause and all the rest is its consequence and consequences of the consequences. If one would know all the laws, perfectly know them, and the initial conditions, then, according to the faith of science, everything could be calculated, predicted. So, we are like robots, like stones, falling down from the mountain, bouncing from a stone, a rock to a rock. The stone might seem alive, since his movement is so complex, but it is dead. And the science is telling to us the same thing – we are dead, as a stone. We are more complex stone but nevertheless stone. Everything is a matter or everything is energy – everything is dead, without a free will, is the teaching of science. It is very deceiving. It is destroying the world. The more we believe in it, the greater power it gets and the more the world and we are being destroyed in the name of goodness!

How much intelligence do we need, to know God? Not much. Almost everyone could know God, if one has just the basic understanding of the cause and its consequence, action, reaction, prophecy, its fulfillment.

Almost everything about Jesus was foretold in the OT. At first I saw almost nothing. And I said to myself: I cannot believe, that

this is of God, since the OT says one thing and the NT the other thing. If only I could see some agreement, oh, Lord. And then I could see some agreement, some prophecies and their fulfillment. Then I said: I cannot believe, that this is of God, since there is only some agreement. This could be easily done by humans. If only I would see much, much more, then would I believe. And then I saw a perfect agreement – thousands of things – it seemed to me, as if the NT is the OT written again. And then, in my corruptness I said: God, I cannot believe, that this is of you, because there is too much agreement between the OT and the NT. This is one and the same thing. And now the question: when would I believe, that this is of God? Never – whatever was the case, I said, that I cannot believe. And this question and its answer, my corruptness revealed have brought me closer to the Lord.

And the Pharisees have seen the same thing – they knew the OT and they have seen its fulfillment right in front of their eyes and still, they wanted more and more and more signs and proofs.

Matthew 16:1-4 The Pharisees also
with the Sadducees came,
and tempting desired him
that he would shew them a sign from heaven.
He answered and said unto them,
When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather:
for the sky is red.
And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day:
for the sky is red and lowring.
O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky;
but can ye not discern the signs of the times?
wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign;
and there shall no sign be given unto it,
but the sign of the prophet Jonas.
And he left them, and departed.

Read Jonas and read about Jesus. Almost every verse in Jonas is basically a story about Jesus. And that holds for Adam too, Moses, Joseph...

John 5:39 Search the scriptures;
for in them ye think ye have eternal life:
and they are they which testify of me.

Luke 24:44-45 And he said unto them,
These are the words which I spake unto you,
while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled,
which were written in the law of Moses,
and in the prophets,
and in the psalms, concerning me.
Then opened he their understanding,
that they might understand the scriptures,

Acts 28:23-24 And when they had appointed him a day,
there came many to him into his lodging;
to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God,
persuading them concerning Jesus,
both out of the law of Moses, and out of the prophets,
from morning till evening.
And some believed the things which were spoken,
and some believed not.

Holy Ghost through apostle Paul, is comparing how God revealed himself through time to us. It compares the structure of the Bible with the light and shadow. If something comes from the light toward us, we first see shadow :) Or if we think of that in another way – when the light comes into darkness, we first see the rays of light and at the end the source of it.

Devil knew a lot of those things, and he established throughout the history his counterfeits... in many different varieties... some of them have more resemblance to the real stuff and some less.

Paul is comparing the ritualistic commandments, which were given to Jews, with a shadow of things to come...

Collosians 2:16-17 Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days: Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ.

The world now, or at least humanity, is about 6000 years old. Since we know, from the Bible, that one day is as thousand years for the Lord, and that millennium kingdom will last for 1000 years, we could pretty soon expect the revelation of the Wicked person and then the second coming of Christ, if the 7 day week in the Genesis represents 7000 year, since we have 1 day – 1000 years. Jesus implies in his parable, that the master might come a little bit later... so... And even if this logic doesn't hold, still, the sabbath is related with God's rest and whoever comes to him, is in his rest. Sabbath is a shadow of the real things to come.

Hebrews 4:4-11 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise,
And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.
And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest.
Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein,
and they to whom it was first preached
entered not in because of unbelief:
Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David,
To day, after so long a time; as it is said,
To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.
For if Jesus had given them rest,
then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.
For he that is entered into his rest,
he also hath ceased from his own works,
as God did from his.
Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest,
lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

The Bible is made in a pattern and to recognize patterns is a sign of intelligence.

Exodus 25:8-9 And let them make me a sanctuary;
that I may dwell among them.
According to all that I shew thee,
after the pattern of the tabernacle,
and the pattern of all the instruments thereof,
even so shall ye make it.

Tabernacle was a temple, made in a pattern, which God showed to Moses. Later, the temple of Solomon was built and after that one, another temple. But this is all a pattern, shadow of the real thing. From the New testament we find out, that body of a Christian is a temple of God. And if we compare human body, DNA and the tabernacle, temple of God, we find astonishing agreement and please know, that DNA was discovered until recently. Mike Hoggard did a quite good job when comparing those two together. Temple is also the assembly of all the local churches together...

2 Peter 1:13-14 Yea, I think it meet,
as long as I am in this tabernacle,
to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;
Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle,
even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me.

John 2:21 But he spake of the temple of his body.

Human is made in the image of God. In his pattern. Human has a soul, which has a potential to become immortal. Soul is the essence of life. Human has a spirit – like nature, character and physical body. And God? God the Father is like the soul, Holy Ghost is the spirit and Jesus Christ – incarnated himself in the flesh. God is holy, holy, holy. God is God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Three and yet one.

1 Thessalonians 5:23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly;
and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body
be preserved blameless
unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Genesis 1:26 And God said,
Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: ...

Notice how God is one and verb is used in singular and then in plural, implying the Trinity.

Animals too, have a soul, but their soul is not immortal. And humans, who don't care about God are compared with animals. Without God we are beasts – we behave like beasts and we claim, we are beasts – people believe Darwin... but God said that centuries before Darwinists.

Ecclesiastes 3:18 I said in mine heart
concerning the estate of the sons of men,
that God might manifest them, and that they might see
that they themselves are beasts.

Yes, the beasts have a soul, spirit and well, body :) But they are different from God, similarly but not quite the same as a corrupted man is different from God.

Romans 1:21-25 Because that, when they knew God,
they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful;
but became vain in their imaginations,
and their foolish heart was darkened.
Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,
And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God
into an image made like to corruptible man,
and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.
Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness
through the lusts of their own hearts,
to dishonour their own bodies between themselves:
Who changed the truth of God into a lie,
and worshipped and served the creature more
than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

Ecclesiastes 3:21 Who knoweth the spirit of man
that goeth upward,
and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

Job is saying:

Job 12:10 In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the
breath of all mankind.

Is every living thing mankind or animals too? Animals are a living
thing too.

Genesis 1:24 And God said,
Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle,
and creeping thing, and beast of the earth
after his kind: and it was so.

Psalms 74:19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove
unto the multitude of the wicked:
forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

The soul of the turtledove here is actually a human and nor Job nor Psalm does not 100% show to us, that animals do have a soul. Sometimes animals are compared with humans:

2 Samuel 12:1-9 And the Lord sent Nathan unto David.
And he came unto him, and said unto him,
There were two men in one city;
the one rich, and the other poor.
The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:
But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb,
which he had bought and nourished up:
and it grew up together with him, and with his children;
it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup,
and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.
And there came a traveller unto the rich man,
and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd,
to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him;
but took the poor man's lamb,
and dressed it for the man that was come to him.
And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man;
and he said to Nathan, As the Lord liveth,
the man that hath done this thing shall surely die:
And he shall restore the lamb fourfold,
because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.
And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man.
Thus saith the Lord God of Israel,
I anointed thee king over Israel,
and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul;
And I gave thee thy master's house,
and thy master's wives into thy bosom,
and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah;
and if that had been too little,
I would moreover have given unto thee
such and such things.

Wherefore hast thou despised
the commandment of the Lord, to do evil in his sight?
thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword,
and hast taken his wife to be thy wife,
and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

1 Corinthians 9:9-10 For it is written in the law of Moses,
Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox
that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?
Or saith he it altogether for our sakes?
For our sakes, no doubt, this is written:
that he that ploweth should plow in hope;
and that he that thresheth in hope should be
partaker of his hope.

But soul is sometimes translated as breath and sometimes as life...
and if that is the case, then animals do have it.

Please notice, that many relationships in this world are built in a pattern: God – humankind, man – woman, bridegroom – bride, parents – children, humankind – animals. They are similar but not the same. God made those things according to the real pattern, which exists in him and yet there are some differences. It is crucial to know this. Analogy, parable shows us similarities but if we take them too far, we will misunderstand the issue. Like lamb or sheep comparison with humans. Humans don't have wool and they don't eat grass, ok? Or relation between father and son – it is made according to the relation of God, the Father and God, the Son. The father knows more than the son. That is true in the spiritual world as it is true here, on the Earth. But here, on the Earth, father over time forgets things and his son learns things and it happens so, that son knows more than father. It is not so in the heavens. And since here, on the Earth, there is time (determined by the entropy – we cannot correct things, which we made wrong), a father is the origin of his son, father existed before his son existed but in the spiritual

realm it is not so. God the Father is not created and God, the Son was never created. They both existed before time existed. You see, the Son doesn't know as much as the Father. Does that mean, he is not God? No. There are infinite numbers and if we subtract a finite quantity from the infinite quantity of numbers, we still have the infinite quantity. And so it is with knowledge. Jesus did not know the day and hour...

Mark 13:32 But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

And he humbled himself...

Philippians 2:6-11 Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:
But made himself of no reputation,
and took upon him the form of a servant,
and was made in the likeness of men:
And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself,
and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.
Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him,
and given him a name which is above every name:
That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow,
of things in heaven, and things in earth,
and things under the earth;
And that every tongue should confess
that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

This is the perfect example of Father – Son relationship but our, earthly relationship is just an image of it, analogy. And people want to bring this analogy too far, they are trying to make their god in the image of a man and that just doesn't work.

Many people refuse to understand this and therefore question themselves if eternal son-ship makes any sense... Well, since they are bringing the analogy too far, of course it cannot make sense. But in reality it is their logic, which doesn't make sense and not God. With the eternal son-ship is everything just fine.

Another hint about its structure, the Bible is giving to us, is, that it is made in the form of a fractal. An example of a fractal structure would be fern. The smallest leaf of a fern resembles its leaf and its leaf resembles its branch and its branch resembles the whole plant. Like Jesus story is encoded in the life of Adam, in the life of Joseph, Moses... before it happened. And similar it is with the future events, which haven't happened yet. This is a great, since it prevents deliberate or unintentional corruption of the message of the Bible. One has to willingly ignore many things, if he desires to force the Bible to say something, which the Bible doesn't say. Sadly, people like to do such things but if one would be honest, just – one would know the truth. And this structure is also a proof of the greatest intelligence, which made the Bible and if people, who claim, to be in contact with gods or spirits or Akashic records or whatever, if they say, that something is wrong with the Bible, that the Bible is not for our time and place... well, they either don't see the whole picture – and one cannot trust them, since they claim, they are the top most intelligence, which it is not true OR they know about it but they are quiet, since they want to decide instead of us. That is manipulation, taking away our right to make a choice. And one just cannot trust such corrupted, unloving intelligence, no matter how kind it might seem to us, right?

In which other examples does the Bible speak about this fractal structure? Well, when it speaks about the tabernacle, the temple. The tabernacle, the temple was made in a particular pattern and Mike Hoggard did a great job, showing that it resembles to a cell, to a human DNA, chromosomes etc... One could go even deeper as he went but even that is fantastic... The Bible tells us, that the

tabernacle, the temple is also a representation of a human body, so one should expect such an agreement between human cells, DNA, body parts and the temple. And yet, the temple is also a picture of Christians, a church. Christians are compared to a living stones, which are built into a temple of God. These stones resemble to the complete building... Isn't that great? And Christians are compared to the members of the body. From here we get a hint too, that there is at least some similarity between our interior structure of the body and us, as individuals and the church, unity of believers, which are compared to a woman and woman resembles a man, which is made in the image of God. And so, even before the building is built, one can know, how it will look like! Even before the future is here, we can know, what will it look like! I can now read the Old testament and I see, what will happen in the future. Maybe I don't get every detail, which I can get from the New testament but other than that... It is perfect! God's work is perfect!

So, the fractal structure is like this: One has a brick, and when the wall is built, the wall resembles each and every brick. And when room is made out of walls, the room resembles each and every wall and each and every wall resembles each and every brick. And when one combines rooms together, one gets one wing of the future house. And the wing resembles each and every room and each and every room... And when all the wings are made into a house, the house resembles each and every wing and each and every wing resembles each and every room and each and every room resembles each and every wall and each and every wall resembles each and every brick – stone.

Compare the agreement between the Bible and the reality and when you see it... when you see, that it was written in time past... you see, that it is the work of the greatest intelligence – Holy Ghost.

Bible is the book of words and images are described in words. And if I represent anything out of the Bible with an image – I would corrupt the thing, so I will not. I hope you got the point.

What an idea do you get when hearing about the light, shadow and fractal? Hologram :)

If you cut a normal image or a normal book into two halves and you can access only one half or third or whatever, you don't have a clue, what was in the parts, you cannot access. Regarding the book: of course if don't have the Table of Contents, Index of the book, then you cannot know. I might think of even more bizarre cases, like for example, that you have a page of the book, on which it is written: "all the rest 293 pages are empty..." but still, can you trust the written words of that book?

But with the Bible it is different. One can take one small part of the Bible and still know, what the whole Bible is about. He still sees the whole, the complete, the big picture. And that is the property of a hologram too. If one cuts a hologram into two halves, one still sees more or less the same image, the same object – just the size of it is smaller by the factor of two (and viewing angle is somewhat smaller) – or one could say, that the resolution is smaller but other than that – one sees the entire object.

Hologram picture is made by laser light of any frequency but if one wants to see that hologram, one has to shine on it with the same laser light, as with which it was made. If one uses any other light, the image will not appear.

The same holds for the Bible. Holy Ghost is the author of the Bible, of the prophecies and Holy Ghost has to shine on it in order, that one might see, what is in the Bible. And if the Holy Ghost doesn't shine on it, if some other spirit is interpreting it, the image of the Bible, of God, will not be projected into our mind nor heart

and in us there will remain a corrupted image of God and what do you do, with corrupted images of yourself? Usually they are destroyed, if they are utterly corrupted and we all are utterly corrupted on our own.

Do we need to understand everything perfectly? No, we don't. We should love the Lord with all our understanding, with 100 % - that is love. God does not expect from us anything above 100 %. 100 % is enough but do you love him with yours 100 %?

The one and the same message is interwoven throughout the entire Bible. It doesn't matter if you see this detailed work in 1000 or 2 or 3000 places... Satan knows the Bible more than anyone of us and does that help him with anything?

Therefore, you don't need to worry – 100 % is enough, nothing more and nothing less.

The Holy Ghost is the author of the prophecies, written in the Bible and if one has the same spirit, one understands. Spirit is the context, con-text – meaning “with” text.

The Word came in flesh and was taught by the words and the spirit. Word is spirit and spirit is word :) They are one and they should be, since in truth, the spirit is one with words but if one lies, then spirit and words are not one, they disagree with each other.

Luke 2:42-46 And when he was twelve years old,
they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast.
And when they had fulfilled the days,
as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem;
and Joseph and his mother knew not of it.
But they, supposing him to have been in the company,
went a day's journey;
and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.
And when they found him not,

they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.
And it came to pass, that after three days
they found him in the temple,
sitting in the midst of the doctors,
both hearing them, and asking them questions.
And all that heard him were astonished
at his understanding and answers.
And when they saw him, they were amazed:
and his mother said unto him,
Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us?
behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.
And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me?
wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?
And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.
And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth,
and was subject unto them:
but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.
And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature,
and in favour with God and man.

John 14:26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost,
whom the Father will send in my name,
he shall teach you all things,
and bring all things to your remembrance,
whatsoever I have said unto you.

John 6:63 It is the spirit that quickeneth;
the flesh profiteth nothing:
the words that I speak unto you,
they are spirit, and they are life.

Hebrews 4:12 For the word of God is quick,
and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword,
piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit,

and of the joints and marrow,
and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

The word of God is quick – meaning alive. It interacts with us. We may listen to it and so it is revealing to us. And of course, there is a huge difference between the Spirit of God and our spirit, which is in nature similar to the spirit of the Devil... But no matter how corrupt we are, if we don't harden our hearts, God can make us right and this change is visible to everyone. Yes, imputed righteousness, if one truly accepts it, it grows and if one does not accept it – it's destroyed and with it our very soul too at the end. And on the other hand, no matter how good we might think we are, even if we would be the most righteous, the best man living on the Earth, still our love and our righteousness is nothing in comparison with the Lord. And if we harden our heart and don't allow him to change us – be it out of proudness – putting ourselves before God or be it out of attachment to some sin – then... when the sin will perish, we will perish with it too. And proudness – it is also an attachment, an attachment to our false conception, that we are something, what we aren't. And even people, who have pity on themselves – if they don't want to let that go, the Lord will not help them. Why not? When one has a pity on himself, it is all about me, me, me... Where is love, where is gratefulness, where is God, where are the others in such a life, empty life?

So the Spirit of love, of God spreads itself by the Word, the Bible. And the other way is ... by Christians, which are lambs, to be persecuted and slain by this world, Christians, who follow the Lamb, the Word of God, Jesus Christ.

Romans 12:20-21 Therefore if thine enemy hunger,
feed him; if he thirst, give him drink:
for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.
Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

I have found this very unloving... heaping coals of fire on someone's head? Paul? What are you saying? But the Lord gave me the understanding – he gives understanding to everyone, who asks for it.

James 1:5-6 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.
But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering.
For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

So, how to understand coals of fire? Well, if someone is torturing you, killing you... he is walking toward his own destruction.

Romans 12:19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Christian cannot hate such a person. If a Christian would hate him, then the evil in him would have an excuse to be evil to Christian, saying to him: do you see, he is evil too, he deserves to be tortured... As a result, the life and destiny of such an evildoer could not be changed. But if one is following Christ and blesses his enemy... two things can happen. Someone, who is torturing a Christian and Christian doesn't hate him... something is sown in his heart, into his conscience. This experience is so powerful, that his way is changed. He turns 180 degrees, changes the direction from the destruction to the everlasting life... It is as if coals of fire would be heaped on his head... And if not, if one doesn't repent... Well, he has to quiet his conscience even more, becoming even more evil and in such a way, he is stepping toward the fire, which will destroy him. One may look on this also in another way. God is a consuming fire. He either consumes a sin in us or us. What do you want to be?

So, the spirit spreads itself also through the deeds of Christians, since in them the Word of God lives.

Can one come to Christ on his own? I don't want to say, what God can do and what he cannot do, but... since I believe, I have some understanding, let me say this:

if there is a way for you, to learn something from Christians, the Lord will use Christians for that. If there are no Christians around, he might directly contact you.

God gives his enlightenment but also the Devil gives some kind of a perverted enlightenment, which is actually a darkness. Let's take for example people, who call themselves enlightened: Buddhists. What is the purpose of life, the meaning of life according to them? To destroy it once and for good. By using their techniques they believe, they will destroy their own spirit, soul. And people regard that as something loving... and wise! But they don't love and they don't know!

And let's take a look at Catholics. They follow pope. Ignatius Loyola had written, that one should believe, that the thing, which one sees as a white is black and vice versa, if the hierarchical church says so and on the top of that church is a man, pope. But Bible is warning us against such things. People believed pope of Rome for many centuries. If he said, kill the enemy, they obeyed but Jesus said: love your enemies!

You see, humankind was made in the image of God but that image became corrupted. Humans started to believe, to have faith in the Devil and they became similar to him. Their nature changed... They hate each other... they don't live in love anymore. Just read, how Adam blamed his wife, his wife blamed the serpent but they all blamed indirectly God... This image can be corrected by the Bible or it can remain the same, if we follow the world. The Bible

speaks about the worshiping of the image of the Beast. In our hearts, minds can rule either God or the Devil. We can worship either God, truth, love, life or the Devil with all our heart, mind, soul, understanding, might, life.

Luke 9:52-56 And sent messengers before his face:
and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans,
to make ready for him. And they did not receive him,
because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.
And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said,
Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven,
and consume them, even as Elias did?
But he turned, and rebuked them, and said,
Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.
For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives,
but to save them. And they went to another village.

Even James and John had at one time a spirit, which was against the Lord. One should be careful. The Devil is preparing counterfeits from the day, he rebelled against the Lord and counterfeits look more or less like the original.

Revelation 13:11-15 And I beheld another beast
coming up out of the earth;
and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.
And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him,
and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein
to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.
And he doeth great wonders,
so that he maketh fire come down from heaven
on the earth in the sight of men,
And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth
by the means of those miracles
which he had power to do in the sight of the beast;
saying to them that dwell on the earth,

that they should make an image to the beast,
which had the wound by a sword, and did live.
And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast,
that the image of the beast should both speak,
and cause that as many as would not worship
the image of the beast should be killed.

The Lord can make fire to fall from heaven, the Devil can do it too: be it that rockets or comets... or mystical fire, which has been infiltrated into the churches in the last years. They are ignited by the same fire, Ignatius was ignited... and that fire is not from God. The Lord did raise couple of people from the dead, the Devil can (to some extent) – be it by the help of science, which is being fueled by his spirit or by his spirit directly...

There are many similarities. So what should we do? Well, we should go deeper and look at foundations. I say: you and nations can be found – found-nations, if you take a look at foundations. Let me give you a couple of examples.

Some people believe, that they believe Christ but... when they are asked about lies, they say: one has to lie. If you don't lie, you die. The foundation of such a person is a lie and not the truth, which is Jesus.

Another example: many people say, that they believe the Word of God, Jesus but when they are asked, what do they believe about the Bible, they say, that one cannot trust it, one cannot understand it, one has to correct it. They claim, that it is the word of God, but they don't read it... What they really believe? They believe the Devil, the Serpent, which planted the first seed of doubt about the Word of God into humans. They live in a lie: claiming, that they believe it but at the same time, they claim, that one cannot believe it. And those, who say, that one cannot understand it? Well, it is the same thing. If you cannot understand it, you cannot trust it. What

do they truly believe? They believe, that they are smarter than God is. Why? Because they are convinced, that God should do a better job. He wrote something, which we cannot understand, we cannot use that. He tried to give us some directions, salvation but we don't understand his words. Whose fault is it? His! (in our eyes) And he doesn't know that but we do. Who is smarter? And those people, who don't read the Bible? Well, they claim, that they love God but they don't read his letters. They don't care, what translators are doing with the Bibles, what kind of spirit they have (friendly toward God or not). But if one is attached to another human being, what we call love too, would one not cherish his, her letters the most? So, they don't love the Word of God. They lie. The lie is the very foundation of their life and not the truth, Jesus. And those, who read it? Well, James warned us, that we should not read it and not do it, or else we would deceive ourselves. If we deceive ourselves, we live in a lie. A lie is the foundation of our lives and we are still made in the image of the father of lies, who is Satan. But if our spirit changes by the reading, if we accept God's spirit, then our spirit changes, our nature, our character, our life, our deeds.

So, you see, the truth is very simple, very easy to be known by almost anyone. The question is only – do you want to know it! Do you want a personal relationship with the truth, the real Jesus or not?

The foundations are important: living and walking in the real truth, real love, being with the real God.

And the foundation of the Bible is its structure too: prophets and apostles. No one can be proud – no one can say (he may say, but it is not the truth): I alone have come to the faith, God told me this or that... because Christians are built upon the foundation of the other believers, who lived before them. Who wrote the Bible? Holy Ghost through believers. Who printed the Bibles? Many people are

proud, have visions but those visions cannot be of God, since God resisteth the proud but giveth mercy to the humble.

Ephesians 2:20-22 And are built
upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets,
Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone;
In whom all the building fitly framed together
groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord:
In whom ye also are builded together
for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

And when reading the Bible, one repents – his spirit and work and life change... one loses faith in him-self but believes God. The fear of judgment and temporarily pardoning plants into Christian a gratitude, the seed of love, which sprouts and grows into perfection!

Hebrews 6:1-3 Therefore leaving
the principles of the doctrine of Christ,
let us go on unto perfection;
not laying again the foundation of repentance
from dead works, and of faith toward God,
Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands,
and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.
And this will we do, if God permit.

Proudness and love are two different foundations, so are worldly wisdom and Godly wisdom, lie and truth, death and life...

The first wish, commandment of God is also a good foundation. Many people believe, that they love God with all their heart, soul, might and understanding. They are persuading themselves actually, since they know it is not true. Their foundation is a deceit... The Bible says, that in the latter times, the doctrines of seducing spirits and the devils will prevent to marry and to eat certain food and that

a man will show himself to be above God. And one can see that perfectly in the Roman church but... what is their explanation: that doesn't apply to us... Aha, ok. What about Adventists with their food and following of days and their own definition of love, (without mercy – since Jesus told a man, which followed 10 commandments, that he lacks one thing – to sell everything and to follow him, a parable about good Samaritan is also an example – the Levite and the priest followed the 10 commandments but it was a Samaritan, who loved his neighbour as himself...), and woman being the prophetess of the church, when Paul warns about such thing... Their explanation is basically this: this doesn't apply to us... Aha, ok. One sees, that his apply to them but one has to dumb himself, as Jesuit Loyola recommended. One has to make himself dumb and stop thinking only when one follows a lie. When one follows a lie, things become complicated and a lot of word wizardry is needed to seemingly justify the evil deeds. A lot of things, which are perfectly clear and easy to understood, become very difficult to understood, mysteries... and completely the opposite is true, when one follows the truth. The more one follows the truth, the more sense is in it, in the Bible, in his life, in this world... The real God is not against wisdom. He is the source of wisdom but the false gods – they have their own “wisdom”, wizardry of many lying words... and there one has to be very “intelligent” to understand their secrets but no secret is, that no one can understand their mysteries, since they are lies.

Another fundamental thing is to know, why the Bible was written. Paul already told that to us in Hebrew 6:1-3 and Holy Ghost is telling us that on many places but still a huge, vast, majority of people miss the point.

2 Timothy 3:13-17 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived. But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of,

knowing of whom thou hast learned them;
And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures,
which are able to make thee wise unto salvation
through faith which is in Christ Jesus.
All scripture is given by inspiration of God,
and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction,
for instruction in righteousness:
That the man of God may be perfect,
thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

Even, how to remain healthy, is written in the Bible. I didn't see it, but it is there. It is simple. Even how to defecate, it is written in there.

Deuteronomy 23:12-13 Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad: And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

Babylonians and Romans and we, we shit in our drinkable water and we think, we are smart! And people, who we regard uncivilized, what do they do? They don't cover their feces and pigs and flies spread the diseases throughout the land. The rebellion against God even in such things, has its consequences. And our farmers, they put dung of their animals directly on the grass and on the field... and in such a way many parasites thrives in such an environment, their life circle is enclosed and they continue to spread with an ease. It is also worse, when the soil is in question etc...

How one has to wash himself, when the seed comes out of him? People joked about that but later, our experts said, one should do that. But please notice their corruptness! First, they mock the

Bible, then they figure it out, that the Bible was right but they are quiet about that. And then they start to teach, what the Bible teaches but all the glory they keep to themselves!

Leviticus 15:16 And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the even.

The Word of God is perfect and if one would see its wisdom, he would know, that it is from God but nowadays people trust science, spiritual guides, angels Moronis or Morons, "Gabriels", Vedas, Chinese medicine... whatever and because of their love of evil, their inability to admit, that they are wrong, they blind themselves and remain in darkness, which they call light.

Psalms 119:97-104 O how love I thy law!
it is my meditation all the day.
Thou through thy commandments
hast made me wiser than mine enemies:
for they are ever with me.
I have more understanding than all my teachers:
for thy testimonies are my meditation.
I understand more than the ancients,
because I keep thy precepts.
I have refrained my feet from every evil way,
that I might keep thy word.
I have not departed from thy judgments:
for thou hast taught me.
How sweet are thy words unto my taste!
yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!

Through thy precepts I get understanding:
therefore I hate every false way.

Deuteronomy 4:5-8 Behold, I have taught you statutes
and judgments, even as the Lord my God commanded me,
that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.
Keep therefore and do them;
for this is your wisdom
and your understanding in the sight of the nations,
which shall hear all these statutes, and say,
Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.
For what nation is there so great,
who hath God so nigh unto them,
as the Lord our God is in all things
that we call upon him for?
And what nation is there so great,
that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law,
which I set before you this day?

The law of Moses, God's word has preserved the Jews. Without it, they would cease to exist already thousands of years ago. They have perverted the law, the explanation but they have kept the books and the books preserved them! Blessed be the Lord! Which nation was without homeland for almost two millenniums? Which nation was spread throughout the whole world – twice! and yet it is still a nation?

The Lord told Israelites, that the land should rest every seventh year but they did not obey that commandment, as one can conclude out from the Bible. Everything was covered in his law: simple and efficient.

Today, our agriculture robs the soil of its minerals and living organisms and as a result, our herbs cannot grow healthy and as a result, pests come and eat them. So, what do we do? We poison our

crops! So, we eat herbs and fruits, which don't have all the nutritional value, the richness of molecules, they and we require to stay healthy and besides that we eat poison, with which we poisoned them. And we are becoming more and more sick but science is giving us another solutions: GMO, drugs, nutritional supplements etc – all that, just to hide God's wisdom and our corruptness.

And we blame for everything God. Bread is poison, today we claim. It is not a proper food for a man. Salt? It is not a proper food for a man... but Bible teaches – eat bread, eat salt... so, who is right and who is wrong?

Well, some animals have to digest their food twice in order to digest it properly, like cows... even hares – when they defecate some special feces, with lots of bacteria, they eat it or dogs too.

What about humans? We also cannot digest food very well – we have to eat sort of already digested food like yogurt, cheese, sour milk, vinegar, etc... using the real yeast... all those things help us to properly digest bread for example. But what have we done? I have already said, that we have destroyed the soil, and therefore herbs, wheat also by pesticides and by selective breeding and in latter times also by genetic modifications... We use wheat, which is not wheat, yeast, which is not yeast and even salt, which is recommended by God, we have destroyed. Our salt is poisonous, since it is not really a salt. It is just NaCl with some iron cyanide stuff, poisonous additives in it. It is robbed, as our plants are, of its richness, of many minerals, that are needed for us to function properly. And besides that, we prepare our “food” in a way, that it last long, long months... Bacteria cannot digest it and our digestion also cannot get much out of it. Do you get the big picture here?

God said, eat bread, salt, meat and we say: no, this is poison. No, it is not. Our counterfeit of the real stuff is poison, the way we

prepare or better say destroy food, is a toxic way, the way we eat our “food” is wrong but there is nothing wrong with the Lord’s commandments.

We could see that but we don’t want to. So, how do we solve the issue? By spiritual healing, by food supplements, by increasing our “knowledge” - the more we know, the sicker we become – everyone could know, something is not right... We refuse to change, we refuse to admit, that we were wrong and Bible right so we hide those things. And today we even do a gut bacteria transplantation, which is a fancy name for eating someone else’s excrement, packed into a capsule. We eat shit as dogs do and our sex life is dog’s sex life... And the Babylon will be destroyed and devoured by 10 kings and we know, that Jezebel is a picture of the Babylon and she was eaten by dogs...

What does God do to such people? Remember letter to Pergamon and to Thyatira.

Micah 6:12-14 For the rich men thereof are full of violence,
and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies,
and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.
Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee,
in making thee desolate because of thy sins.
Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied;
and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee;
and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver;
and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

People are considered fat, they eat our food but are ever hungry. Why? Because they lack vital minerals, vitamins, bacteria... And they feel bad because of it and so we sell them psychological treatments, antidepressant, we are selling them stomach surgeries, miraculous pills, body exercises... We are destroying lives and we make money out of it, we become saviours in their eyes – dealing

with consequences, which “works” but do never work for real, in reality. The only thing, which works, is to deal with the cause of the problem.

Hosea 4:10 For they shall eat, and not have enough:
they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase:
because they have left off to take heed to the Lord.

Sex is a nice thing, given to us by God. It is as spice but if one uses too much spice, then his body gets sick. If one would have only one wife, and if a woman would have only one husband, there would be no STD's. God could easily create a world, where one would get sick, if he would not have sex with a stranger in a week or a month. The sex would namely improve his immune system... But it is not so. We see, that if someone has sex with many people, well, one gets STD. And today millions of people are HIV positive, they have syphilis... I have seen hundreds of pictures and images in old books from 1850 till 1900, what syphilis does to humans – it is horrifying and because of that even Google doesn't show you those things. We are opposing God and therefore we suffer a lot. If we would obey God, there would be not STD in one or two generations! Think about that!

And Catholic priest Kneipp, healing with water, and after him some guy was promoting also healing by the help of clay – even Mahatma Gandhi took the idea from him... Kneipp did not give proper glory to the Lord, since today no one knows, that one could get that idea also from the Bible. Kneipp of course didn't get it out of the Bible – he had got it from other healers... And the guy, who healed using clay? Well, he quoted the Bible a lot and was trying to explain it but he did it in such a way, that the Bible would become a mess, if he would be right. He forced the Bible to say things, which the Bible doesn't say... Those types of healing were effective in time past, since the world was not so much destroyed but now – we can only have trust in “our”, devilish medicine of

the West and East and channelers of devilish information and healing prana, energy, a fake Holy Ghost or in true God.

Here one could get an idea, that jumping into a cold water several times, is healthy. One could give glory to the Lord but people refuse to do that.

John 5:4 For an angel went down
at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water:
whosoever then first after the troubling of the water
stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

Of course, the water by itself does not have the all powerful healing power. The word of God has it.

2 King 5:9-14 So Naaman came with his horses and
with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.
And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying,
Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh
shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.
But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said,
Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand,
and call on the name of the Lord his God,
and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.
Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus,
better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them,
and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.
And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said,
My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing,
wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then,
when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?
Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan,
according to the saying of the man of God:
and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child,
and he was clean.

And here one could get an idea, about the healing powers of the clay. Just as God created a man out of the dust of the Earth, Jesus restored by using clay, what was damaged by the sin.

John 9:6-7 When he had thus spoken,
he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle,
and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,
And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam,
(which is by interpretation, Sent.)
He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

Isaiah 64:8 But now, O Lord, thou art our father;
we are the clay, and thou our potter;
and we all are the work of thy hand.

Even to be of a good mood, is good for our health. And today people are doing smile yoga, forcing themselves to laugh. The Bible does those things without forcing us into anything.

Proverbs 17:22 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine:
but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

Human body is so complicated machine, that taking cold baths and smearing itself with a clay and eating good food, cannot do miracles. We cannot in our own power become immortal – if we try – we will fail. But God can – in him we trust!

So, I hope, you've got the point, that if one doesn't build on the right foundation, everything what he builds will collapse and destroy even him. And if one builds badly on the right foundation? Everything, what he did, will be destroyed but he himself will be saved. Many Christians justify their evil deeds by quoting Paul but Paul is speaking about building and not destroying the foundation, what to say about building on the false foundation...

1 Corinthians 3:9-15 For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building. According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

Foundation is Christ Jesus, the Word of God and if Mormons and Jehova Witnesses and Adventists and Muslims and Catholics and New age Christians are saying, that they believe the Bible, but the original one... and that those we have, cannot be trusted... then they are building on another foundation...

But let us take a look on Catholics... their "proof" of the faith is pope, their foundation is a man, pope. Pope means Father, Holy Father and that is the title of God but people want to be god. So, their faith is based only on one verse in the Bible, which says: You are Peter (a stone) and on this rock (petra) I will build my church.

God, the Father told Peter, that Jesus is Christ, the expected Messiah (Christ in Greek). And on this, Jesus will build his church. How did God the Father told Peter about that? Through Holy Ghost. Holy Ghost is the Rock, Jesus Christ is the corner stone,

apostles and prophets are also foundational stones and on top of them other Christians came. And where there are two gathered together in Jesus name, that is church and God is in the midsts of them. God, the Father is in his temple. And in such an explanation, the whole Bible has sense. Ok, this oneness – one time also Christ is called the Rock... Rock is God.

But let's take a look at Roman explanation now. Peter is a stone and rock. Jesus is the corner stone. Now, if Peter is stone and rock... then Peter is actually the corner stone. Peter is more than Jesus is! Peter is the Father, Pater, Pope. And so, many verses in the Bible, which speak, that God is the Rock, don't make any sense. This analogy of the temple of God, doesn't make any sense either. Peter is rock, Peter is stone, Peter is pope, Peter is hope, he is the foundation of the church and he is in the temple of God, showing himself, that he is God. That is a characteristic of every antichrist.

Pope is just a man, a clay, a dust of the Earth. And if one builds on such a ground, what can he expect? What is Jesus telling us?

Matthew 7:24-29 Therefore

whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them,
I will liken him unto a wise man,
which built his house upon a rock:

And the rain descended, and the floods came,
and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not:
for it was founded upon a rock.

And every one that heareth these sayings of mine,
and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man,
which built his house upon the sand:

And the rain descended, and the floods came,
and the winds blew, and beat upon that house;
and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings,
the people were astonished at his doctrine:
For he taught them as one having authority,
and not as the scribes.

Sand? Clay is a mixture of sand and Earth. Clay is the dust of the earth. Build your life on pope or any other human being and you are... in very great danger.

Matthew 23:8-10 But be not ye called Rabbi:
for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.
And call no man your father upon the earth:
for one is your Father, which is in heaven.
Neither be ye called masters:
for one is your Master, even Christ.

Jesus spake to his followers, who had different earthly fathers. They could address Abraham their father, since he is their ancestor but he was not alive on the Earth at that time. Paul sometimes calls himself a father but he was not the father of all the Christians. What Jesus is telling here, is, that one should not call someone, who is not your father a father – patriarch, pope, pater. Very simple. If one does so, he is lying. Some Catholics say: we know, pope, Holy Father is not our real father, that is just a way to address him. Well, did Jesus say: don't call anyone or don't think, that anyone is your father but you may call anyone, who is not your father a father? That would be a lie!

And people like to be called gods: patriarchs, popes, paters, Monsignors (meaning My Lord... I am my Lord – very Satanic), masters of divinity... (that is also God only!)... even reverend is a name of God (Ps 111:9). If you cannot stop doing this, which is easy, how could you ever obey Christ, when he tells us, that we should love our enemies?

Luke 16:10 He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

Thyatira is the only church, where the depths of Satan are mentioned. Depths? What is in the depths? Foundation is in the depths. Because of that it is very revealing to investigate this church.

This church was supporting every abominable thing one can imagine. Arts, based on Greek and Roman art. Artists cut dead bodies of people, just to become better in the arts. And this knowledge they used to make erotic statues and pictures of goddesses. From the beginning, there was a connection between lust and destruction. Is that love? Could one cut a dead body of his loved ones? No. So, this was their foundation. And statues? Their value is in counterfeiting the real stuff, they look as they would be alive, but they are not. And people value many of those statues more than any human beings. Picasso's Women was sold for more than 100 million euros, if I remember correctly. Who would give so much money for your life? But for God and Jesus' followers, you are worth more than a painting of you or any other or any money. Think about that!

That church supported science. Jesuits were one among leading forces in that. Galileo Galilei was a good friend of influential Roman Catholics. He was put in a house arrest just for the sake of his big mouth, and not because of science. He was not a martyr, as people are being told. Martyrs were tortured and burnt! by Roman Catholics.

God divided languages in Babel. What is the job of Babylon? To unite all nations under the spirit of Babel, spirit, who wants to become as god, spirit, which was implanted also into Adam and

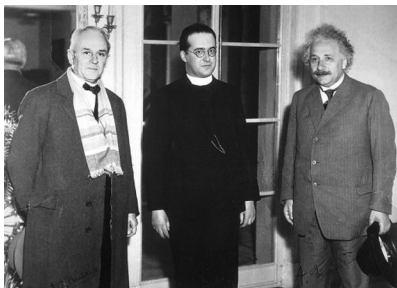
Eve by Satan in the garden of Eden. Jesuits were making many first contacts with many nations, writing dictionaries etc... To be one in God, it is fine, but to be one under the false one, it is very, very bad...



coat of arms of pope Gregory XIII, Gallery of maps, Vatican

God made seasons and times. Pope, Gregory XIII, had in his coat d'arms a dragon. And dragon is the Devil. And he, Pontifex Maximus Gregory XIII reformed the calendar of Pontifex Maximus Julius Cesar. Popes retain the name of the highest priest from the Roman religion – that is their true tradition. And in such a way, the whole world is following the beast, the dragon.

They were behind the big bang theory too and other stuff, which is opposing the real God. They believe in evolution and that human kind did not begin with Adam and Eve. They believe, that Adam and Eve did not exist, so... the Bible is a lie, according to them.



Catholic priest, the father of the Big-bang theory, Georges Henri Joseph Édouard Lemaître in the center, on the left, Nobel prize winner Millikan, on the right, Nobel prize winner Einstein at California Institute of Technology, Pasadena, January 10th 1933

And universities, law, banks – Catholics were leading force behind there too.

Pope is a good example of every antichrist.

Daniel wrote something about the spirit of the antichrist.

Daniel 7:25 And he shall speak great words
against the most High,
and shall wear out the saints of the most High,
and think to change times and laws:
and they shall be given into his hand
until a time and times and the dividing of time.

Jesus was saying to Peter, that he prayed for him, because Satan wanted him.

Luke 22:31 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold,
Satan hath desired to have you,
that he may sift you as wheat:
But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not:
and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

Why? Why, o Lord, did Satan desire Peter? And after some time, I got the idea, the answer came. Satan has almost all the stones. You see, Peter means stone and all the world is worshipping stones. In

Hinduism, they worship shalagram shilas, black stones for which they believe, they are Vishnu. They worship also pitrs – one pronounces that as Peters. Pitrs are dead ancestors. 5 times each day, Muslims have to bow down toward the direction of Mecca, Kaaba. And in there, there is a black stone in a form of woman's private parts. They say, they are bowing down only before God and well, that is their god then. In the United Nations building, there is a meditation room and in it is ... huge stone, which seems to me to be black, but it could also be dark bluish... For more examples and to see the darkness of and oneness of those religions, please watch my video Symbols and Prophecies.

And our godless civilization is run by petr-ol – stony oil. We are destroying the world by the power of dead animals and plants and humans, which were destroyed in the world-wide flood.

And the successor of the apostle Peter is according to Roman tradition pope of Rome, who is in that sense Peter too. Does the Bible say, that he was the Holy Father? No. Is it in the Bible anywhere mentioned directly, that he was the main apostle? No, quite the opposite is true. Is it in the Bible mentioned his election and coronation and coronation of his successor? No. So, the Bible does not say anything about that, but whatever the Bible says, it is quite the opposite, but still, the whole world follows this pater (Latin for Father), pope, Holy Father, Patriarch, Pater, Peter.

And in science we have Ein-stein (a stone) and in theory of Darwin, our ancestor was a stone or a rock – rain falling on rocks... etc... lead – according to them – to the first living cell... And in music we have Rock and Roll and drugs and sex (especially fornication and adultery).

So, the only stone that was missing in the Satan's collection was Jesus, the corner stone and Peter, a stone. Now, Peter means stone and Petra means a rock. And Catholics have a great difficulty with

that for the last millennium and a half. In France, they have changed the Bible, that it says: Thou are Peter (Pierre - stone) and on that peter (pierre – stone) I will build my church. And in other places even Martin Luther made a huge mistake. He translated Cephas as a rock in John 1:42. Even Latin Vulgate translates that as a stone. Peter, Cephas is a stone and period. But let me go deeper into this Roman religion thing. Oh, I have almost forgotten. Even in Rome, there was an ancient shrine in Roman forum, called the black stone, Lapis Niger.

Where is Satan first mentioned in the seven letters? In Pergamos. The kingdom of Pergamos, Pergamon was ruling over all the land of the cities, which are mentioned in those seven letters and later it became a part of a Roman empire but that is not the whole story. Now, please know, that I might be wrong on some things here. I am relying on Wikipedia but even if the story would not be such, that would not change a thing. So, let's begin...

Ancient Rome entrusted their future to a book, called Sibylline book. It was bought by the last Roman king from a sibyl, a woman oracle! In the time of crisis during republic and empire, the books were consulted for guidance and instructions. The verses in which the utterances of an oracle were written down was Greek heksameter or sexameter (in Latin). Where were those books written? On the mount Ida, in a vicinity of Pergamos. The books were consulted many times in time of crisis, as I have already written but the most interesting time for us is the time of the second punic war (205-204 BC). Guided by the books, an image of Cybele was transferred from Pessinos (a part of Kingdom of Pergamon) to Rome. Cybele was a mother goddess, similar to mother Earth, Gea, similar to Demeter, and Demeter was according to some even mother of Artemis or Diana, which was worshiped at Ephesus, the goddess of childbirth, who swore, never to marry. In Rome Cybele was known as Magna Mater, Great Mother. Her consort was a Phrygian castrate shepherd Attis. Her

priests were Phrygian eunuchs named Galli. Why is that so important? Well, Roman priests are not to be married! And Galli (singular for Gallus) and Phrygian cap? That's a clue, which leads to France: Galls, Gallus – a cock, Phrygian cap. France helped a pope to his first kingdom (Pepin the Short). Phrygian cap is also a symbol used in the USA senate seal and her woman Columbia, Liberty, personification of USA is sometimes wearing it.



And now even the more interesting part follows. She is known also as a goddess born out of stone, Peter. Think of Roman Catholic church, is it not born out of their imaginary ancestor, Peter? And that stone was unshaped stone of a black meteoritic iron! Think about that! That was her image...

There is much more to be said – if you want, watch my video Symbols and Prophecies – but for now, let this suffice.

Just take a look at a high priest of Cybele making sacrifices to Cybele and Attis. And take a look at popes of Rome, the high priests of Rome...



Sacerdote che sacrifica a cibile (archigallo), III sec,
dalla necropoli di porta all'isola sacra,
Relief of an Archigallus making sacrifices to Cybele and Attis,
Museo Archeologico Ostiense, Ostia Antica.
Sailko, wiki, CC BY 3.0

But let us return now to Ephesus, the first church. There was an image of Diana, fallen from Jupiter, from the sky and that image was worshiped as Goddess.

Acts 19:35 And when the townclerk
had appeased the people, he said,
Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not
how that the city of the Ephesians
is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana,
and of the image which fell down from Jupiter?

That was no doubt a stone, very likely black too :) And what is interesting here, is, that in Ephesus Nicolaitans have gathered under the guidance of Roman Emperor Theodosius II in a “church”, temple of Mary in 431 AD and proclaimed, that Mary is to be called God-bearer, the one who gave birth to God (in Greek Theotokos). Before that Mary was addresses as the one, who gave

birth to Christ and from that time on, she became officially known as Mother of God.

Think of Diana, Ephesus, Cybele, Rome, Pergamon, Thyatira with her Jezebel and there should ring some bells...

What does the Bible say about that issue? Well, the spirit of the antichrist says, that Jesus came not in flesh. That means, that he was only pretending, that he was a man. He suffered not – everything was just a game to fool naive people. The life? It is a game. That's what Shake-spear would say too. And those guys said in Ephesus, that Mary gave birth to a God! That's wrong, completely wrong. Mary gave birth to a human, Jesus, who was God incarnated but he was human, the real human, without any of his powers. He was true man and not a liar.

1 John 4:3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

Once again let me tell you about the patterns. Bridegroom, husband, and bride, wife relationship is made after the God – humankind pattern and sexual attraction between man and woman is just a vain shadow of the true love between God and those, who are his. Solomon's song glorifies relation between God and humankind using the pattern of mental, sexual, whatever attraction there might be between a man and a woman. Solomon is a picture of Christ – he built the temple of God and Christ started to build temple too, the church and she will be soon ready, the bride will be soon ready.

Therefore Adam had one wife, Eve, even as Christ will have one bride, the church. Adam fell into deep sleep and Eve was made out

of his body. Christ fell into deep sleep – he died and the church was born, out of his body. They are one flesh. Woman and man are one in Christ, no one is more important or worth more. But we are different. Husbands should follow Christ and love their wives, which is difficult at times and wives should respect their husbands, which is also difficult at times but both should be chaste to each other.

Since they are one flesh... what happens, if one member of a body, wants to do work, which is not intended for it? If a heart would desire to do the work of a leg, serving the body in its own way? Disaster would follow, sickness. And if one cell would desire to become more important, proud, to work less and just enjoy the life? Cancer cell is a cell, who lives only for itself and not for the others, for the body. It is selfish, without love. Her DNA, information is messed up, her world-view, goal of life is messed up. Well, such cells are cancer cells and it is either – either situation. Either they live or the body lives. At the end, God will remove cancer cells out of his body, the Church.

about a “cancer” cell, injection of wrong informations into it and its influence on the body

1 Corinthians 5:13 ... Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

Matthew 16:6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

1 Corinthians 5:6-7 Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

Purge out therefore the old leaven,
that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened.
For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

Why God doesn't like that a woman wears the same clothes as a man? That would mean, that she would do the same work. She would refuse to be a woman, she would not be satisfied to be a woman, with God's plan, but she would desire to be a man or even above a man, to be worth more and that goes against the spirit of God, of love, of truth, since we are worth the same. Similarly, it is true for the church and falling away from the faith. The corrupted church wants to take power from God. And the Bible and especially those seven letters are a cure, an injection of a right information into those cancer cells... Jesus knocks on the door... who will open and accept his correction and be saved?

Of course, if a man cannot do the man's work, then his wife has to do it, especially if they live in a secluded place. But heavy physical is not intended for woman's body, so it will be difficult for her to do it. And of course, some women are stronger than some men are but in average, a man is (or was) stronger than women are (or were). For them such work would be easier... You see, it is not just a strict law – it is about relationship, our attitude, that's what matters. The law only guides us. And even if a wife would be stronger than her husband... especially if they would live in the midsts of other people, there is not need for a woman to do a man's job. If she would do it, even without a bad motive, that would implant into other women an idea and desire, to be more than men and that is wrong. Men and women are different, they should do different work but their worth is in the eyes of the Lord the same. To be a woman, especially a mother, it is a beautiful thing. In our "culture" we curse mothers... we don't support them as they should be supported. It is beautiful, in your body another body is growing... you are giving to the baby your food, your blood, your oxygen, and when it is born, you feed him with your milk... That is

so great... And being weaker is actually an advantage, since God loves the weak ones more than the strong ones. But at the same time he hates when the weak ones, who want to rule over the strong ones and he hates when the strong ones are not supporting the weak ones... But on the other hand, the man was created first and he is more perfect image of God than a woman is... So, we are different but worth equal before God. The same and yet different.

1 Corinthians 1:27-29 But God hath chosen
the foolish things of the world to confound the wise;
and God hath chosen the weak things of the world
to confound the things which are mighty;
And base things of the world, and things which are despised,
hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not,
to bring to nought things that are:
That no flesh should glory in his presence.

Galatians 3:28 There is neither Jew nor Greek,
there is neither bond nor free,
there is neither male nor female:
for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

Which relationship in the world is the most important? Catholics and witches say, that mother – son and such a faith brings many problems. The most important relationship is God – humankind and therefore husband – wife, they are one flesh. If there is a love between husband and wife, then husband will take care for the parents of his wife and his wife will take care for the parents of her husband. Compare that with our selfishness, where husband cares about his and wife about hers – there is always a struggle, a competition, a winner and loser but in love everyone wins. And children see, how to treat parents and they learn and they do the same (in general). They see, that their parents respect parents and they learn that. But compare that to our godless civilization. Who is grateful to parents? They present a burden to us. And which

parent allows freedom to their children? Grandparents desire to be in control over their children and children children's lives and that is not love. And so, parents have to compete with grandparents, with their spouse to gain love from children instead of giving them love... It is a disaster but today very few people see the problem, which was injected into humankind by Mother goddess worship, as Cybele was or Mother Earth or Diana or Isis, Ishtar, Virgin "Mary". Wherever we go against God, we are faced with problems but what do people do? Instead of repenting, they are supporting each other, thinking "positive"... don't give up mentality... and that's very, very sad...

Consider what I have said and try to understand the following verses...

Deuteronomy 22:5 The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the Lord thy God.

Ephesians 5:21-33 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.
Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.
Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.
Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,
That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies.
He that loveth his wife loveth himself.
For no man ever yet hated his own flesh;
but nourisheth and cherisheth it,
even as the Lord the church:
For we are members of his body,
of his flesh, and of his bones.
For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother,
and shall be joined unto his wife,
and they two shall be one flesh. This is a great mystery:
but I speak concerning Christ and the church.
Nevertheless let every one of you in particular
so love his wife even as himself;
and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

Why God doesn't like, that we are having sex with animals? After all, it might give us pleasure and no harm is in that or is it? Well, let's say, that no one loves you, no one values your life... And you would like to be loved by a woman – but she would not like to be loved by you and instead, she goes and is having sex with animal... How would you feel? You would feel, how she is despising you... you are worth less than an animal... That's evil. And it is not only about sex. People love animals, touching them, talking nice to them and they hate humans, despising them. That is evil. We should love humans and care about animals. But that is not the whole story. Humankind desires to mix characteristics of the beasts with human characteristics and in such a way create super humans, gods... and that is something God doesn't want. Whore of Babylon is riding the beast, the Devil. Think about that...

Leviticus 18:22-25 Thou shalt not lie with mankind,
as with womankind: it is abomination.
Neither shalt thou lie with any beast
to defile thyself therewith:
neither shall any woman stand before a beast

to lie down thereto: it is confusion.
Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things:
for in all these the nations are defiled
which I cast out before you: And the land is defiled:
therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it,
and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

Think now about, what Roman Catholics are saying in Catechism about their Church, represented by a pope.

Article 882 The Pope, Bishop of Rome and Peter's successor, "is the perpetual and visible source and foundation of the unity both of the bishops and of the whole company of the faithful."
"For the Roman Pontiff, by reason of his office as Vicar of Christ, and as pastor of the entire Church has full, supreme, and universal power over the whole Church, a power which he can always exercise unhindered.

Who is the foundation, source of unity of the church? God, his word or a man, pope? Who is rock, God or man? If pope has full, supreme and universal power over the whole Church... what is left to God?

Muslims, Mormons, a major part of Protestants, Orthodox, Hindus ... – they all say, they believe the Bible. But they too want to make God quiet, and to rule over him in such a way, claiming, that they know better, that God's word is wrong, and that they are right.

Yes, some women were much better than their husbands and vice versa but I hope, you are beginning to understand what God is telling us. Nabal, he was of a good house, the house of Caleb, who was faithful to the Lord, but Nabal – no way...

1 Samuel 25:3 Now the name of the man was Nabal;
and the name of his wife Abigail:
and she was a woman of good understanding,
and of a beautiful countenance:
but the man was churlish and evil in his doings;
and he was of the house of Caleb.

1 Corinthians 14:34 Let your women keep
silence in the churches:
for it is not permitted unto them to speak;
but they are commanded to be under obedience,
as also saith the law.
And if they will learn any thing,
let them ask their husbands at home:
for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.
What? came the word of God out from you?
or came it unto you only?
If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual,
let him acknowledge that the things
that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.
But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

Paul knew, that some people will protest about the things, he wrote, so he told Christians, that he is more spiritual and has better understanding than they do. This mentality, that woman is more than man, church above Christ, a great Mother (Mary, Church Cybele) and small Jesus (Attis, the Antichrist), this is what it's dangerous and for that reason, those things were forbidden.

1 Timothy 2:11-14 Let the woman learn
in silence with all subjection.
But I suffer not a woman to teach,
nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.
For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

And Adam was not deceived,
but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

Especially Roman Catholic church did not teach nor men nor women. Why not? Paul is saying, that woman should learn. Well, if people would read the Bible, they would know the truth and Nicolaitans = harlots could not have any authority over them. But people were guilty too – they had no desire to listen to God.

And please notice, how Paul understood very well, what Solomon said, Solomon, to whom a great wisdom was given by the Lord! Today we look after Egypt and the East, searching for knowledge but the knowledge of Solomon was greater!

1 King 4:29-34 And God gave Solomon
wisdom and understanding exceeding much,
and largeness of heart,
even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom
of all the children of the east country,
and all the wisdom of Egypt.

For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite,
and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol:
and his fame was in all nations round about.

And he spake three thousand proverbs:
and his songs were a thousand and five.
And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree
that is in Lebanon even unto the hyssop
that springeth out of the wall:

he spake also of beasts, and of fowl,
and of creeping things, and of fishes.

And there came of all people to hear
the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth,
which had heard of his wisdom.

And Solomon said:

Ecclesiastes 1:9 The thing that hath been,
it is that which shall be;
and that which is done is that which shall be done:
and there is no new thing under the sun.

Of course a man without understanding, cannot understand this. Today we have cars and computers... there is much more pollution, so there is something new... But Solomon did not have that in mind. The principles, the spirits are the same... the basic patterns are being repeated... the form is different, but the spirits are the same.

So, Eve did believe a beast, serpent, Satan. She betrayed God and Adam. And since Christ is compared to second Adam, Eve is representing church. Church will betray Christ and God and will believe the beast, the Antichrist. The Church, especially the Roman Catholic, represented by church of Thyatira is the harlot of Babylon, riding the dragon, the Devil (or at least her picture). And this thing one can find also in a story of Jacob and his two wives. One stole idols and hid them under her private parts... Nothing new for those, who see and in such a way, we can see the future.

Eve died because she trusted the Devil, Rachel would nearly die by the hand of her own father, since she had stolen from him false gods and Babylon will be destroyed (or was) by the hand of 10 kings, to whom God will plant such a desire. And if we take a look at Jezebel and Athalia... and many others – we know, what will happen...

Genesis 31:30-35 And now,
though thou wouldest needs be gone,
because thou sore longedst after thy father's house,

yet wherefore hast thou stolen my gods?
And Jacob answered and said to Laban,
Because I was afraid: for I said,
Peradventure thou wouldest take by force
thy daughters from me.
With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live:
before our brethren discern thou
what is thine with me, and take it to thee.
For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.
And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent,
and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found them not.
Then went he out of Leah's tent,
and entered into Rachel's tent.
Now Rachel had taken the images,
and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them.
And Laban searched all the tent, but found them not.
And she said to her father,
Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee;
for the custom of women is upon me.
And he searched, but found not the images.

Revelation 17:3-6 So he carried me away
in the spirit into the wilderness:
and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast,
full of names of blasphemy,
having seven heads and ten horns.
And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour,
and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls,
having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations
and filthiness of her fornication:
And upon her forehead was a name written,
MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT,
THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS
AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints,
and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus:
and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

You see, the time of falling away from the faith is here. People have been willingly beguiled by the power of Satan.

2 Corinthians 11:2-4

For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy:
for I have espoused you to one husband,
that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.
But I fear, lest by any means,
as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty,
so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity
that is in Christ.

For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus,
whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit,
which ye have not received, or another gospel,
which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

This Mother of Harlots... mother – son relationship is not the most important one.

Isaiah 49:15-16 Can a woman forget her sucking child,
that she should not have compassion
on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget,
yet will I not forget thee.
Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands;
thy walls are continually before me.

Even husband – wife relationship is not forever, it is not the most important one. It lasts only as long as we live in the body.

Matthew 22:24-30 Saying, Master, Moses said,
If a man die, having no children,

his brother shall marry his wife,
and raise up seed unto his brother.
Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first,
when he had married a wife, deceased,
and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:
Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.
And last of all the woman died also.
Therefore in the resurrection
whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.
Jesus answered and said unto them,
Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.
For in the resurrection they neither marry,
nor are given in marriage,
but are as the angels of God in heaven.

And angels are stars :) And people want to become their own stars,
divas (goddesses), idols... well, sky is the limit for such people...

When I speak to Catholics but one can apply it also to the others,
maybe even to some people, who will read this book... After
knowing so much, they might harden their hearts... and when I see,
when someone hardens his heart, I remember the following verses
from the Bible:

Isaiah 3:12-14 As for my people,
children are their oppressors, and women rule over them.
O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err,
and destroy the way of thy paths.
The Lord standeth up to plead,
and standeth to judge the people.
The Lord will enter into judgment
with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof:
for ye have eaten up the vineyard;
the spoil of the poor is in your houses.

Jeremiah 6:16-17 Thus saith the Lord,
Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths,
where is the good way, and walk therein,
and ye shall find rest for your souls.
But they said, We will not walk therein.
Also I set watchmen over you, saying,
Hearken to the sound of the trumpet.
But they said, We will not hearken.

So, here we are – we have come almost to the end of this book, which was about seven letters: the first church, the persecuted church, the idolatrous church, the persecuting church, the dead church, the brotherly love church, God judging church.

As Solomon said: nothing new under the Sun.

I was searching for the story of the seven Churches in the Old testament too and I couldn't find it. And well :) An idea came to me. I could see the story of the seven Churches in the Old testament too – first in one place, then in two places and later... in many. The principle, how Satan competes with the Lord is more or less the same.

Here you have two examples, two patterns of the letters to the seven churches. Please note, that this might seem to you obvious but it was not obvious to many people, including myself. Even though I had researched a lot, I have not found such a comparison anywhere.

Three examples are appropriate, since God is three and yet one.

Adam-Moses humankind a couple of commandments the word of God – Gen 1, 2, word of the Devil Gen 3; failed persecution (Cain, Abel, Lamech), Gen 4 fornication between angels, sons of God and women, Gen 6 – God fought against them – the flood first kingdoms with kings imitating God, Nimrod, Babel, Babylon, Gen 10, 11 Babel – people exiled, people desired to make themselves a name, they didn't have it Abraham's faithfulness, his zeal – God promised him a son and that his son	Moses-Jesus Jews the law listen to the word of God, Moses or the word of Pharaoh; passed persecution by Pharaoh, God was their defense fornication between children of God and unbelieving women at Baal peor – God fought against them it started with Saul – people drinking blood... God giving Ahab and Jezebel as an example people exiled into Assyria, Babylon, a nation with a name, without a king and kingdom – as good as dead the zeal of Ezra, Nehemia ... Zechariah – Zec 3, speaking about high	Jesus-Jesus :) the whole world grace listen to the word of God, the true apostles or to the fake ones, passed persecution by Romans and Jews, God was their defense fornication started – Baal - "Lord", idols, "Mother" goddess, Pergamon – God fought against them Thyatira, Roman Catholic church, un- holy Roman empire, pontiffs of Rome – popes people went out – Reformation, exiled into America, Australia, etc. thou hast a name, that thou livest but are dead without earthly high priest – their high priest is Jesus, Anabaptist Churches,
---	---	---

will have descendants	priest Joshua – an	without a king ruling
and then he asked	image of Christ,	over them
him to sacrifice him...	without a Jewish king	
- Abraham was very		
sad but obeyed the		
Lord – he promised		
him to have a seed		
and even if he dies,		
the Lord will revive		
him, surely - a very		
detailed image of		
Christ		
God and even his	rejection of the Word	rejection of the Word
name forgotten in the	of God, Jesus Christ,	of God, Jesus Christ,
Egypt – 2 witnesses	Barabbas chosen	the Antichrist chosen
began their	instead of him, 2	instead, 2 witnesses
testimony: Moses,	witnesses began their	begin their testimony
Aaron	testimony – the	
	disciples of Jesus and	
	Paul	
magicians and gods	Satan’s rule over	magic and gods of
of Egypt defeated,	Gentiles and Jews	Babylon and the
Egypt almost	was threatened, Judea	kingdom of the
destroyed	almost destroyed	Antichrist
		destroyed :)
Aaron and Moses did	Paul and the apostles	two witnesses will die
not make it into the	slept (died) before the	before the kingdom
promised land	kingdom of God	of God will come
	came	
at least Moses was	Paul and the apostles	two witnesses will be
with the Lord at the	will be revived	revived
end (probably Aaron		
too)		
people came into the	people will come into	people will come into
promised land by	the promised	the promised

Joshua, Joshua is saying, that he and his will remain faithful unto the Lord :)	kingdom and will meet Jesus in heaven, when he will return, faithfulness	kingdom and will meet Jesus in heaven, when he will return, faithfulness
not all unbelievers were done with	not all unbelievers were done with	all unbelievers will be done with but after a 1000 years of kingdom of Christ, the Devil will again try to defeat Christ, this time the last time – Satan will be defeated for good :) and so diseases and death :)

I could divide time from Adam until Moses also in two parts: Adam – Noah, Noah-Moses... and I could go on in describing the kingdom of Messiah... so, one would have 5 parts. 5 books of Moses, 5 gospels (4 gospels plus Acts – in where Jesus life on the Earth is described)... There is no end of the brilliant structure of the Bible :)

As Solomon said: nothing new under the Sun.

It is easy to see, when someone tells you. Please notice once again, that those things were not obvious even to people, who studied the Bible all their lives and who had faith in the Lord. Why? The Word of God is alive (quick), it gives us life and it is interacting with us. God gives to his people understanding, when they need it, and as much as they need it :) Blessed be the Lord :)

Hebrews 4:12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful...

Romans 1:16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ:
for it is the power of God
unto salvation to every one that believeth...

Matthew 27:16 Therefore
when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them,
Whom will ye that I release unto you?
Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ?
20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded
the multitude that they should ask Barabbas,
and destroy Jesus.

Bar abba means Son father (Matthew 16:17, John 1:42, Romans 8:15) and you see, the fake Christ, the Antichrist will be very similar to Jesus, Son of God the Father.

Once again humankind will reject Christ and will choose for themselves the bad guy, the Antichrist. And once again they will try to destroy Jesus, the Word of God. We tried to change times already (like humankind is according to our lies very old), change the laws of God, change the Bible, the Word of God, change the DNA, change humankind...

The devilish Barabbas, Son of the Beast, of the Devil, is very likely building himself a tabernacle, a body by the help of genetic manipulations and AI. Humankind, who follows Satan and believes him, is building him a way to rule over them.

I will not speak too much, about the future, since many things are possible. I advise you, what the Lord advises: be watchful and when the things will start to happen, you will know. Thyatira is a picture of Roman Catholic Church and it resembles a lot to Babylon. But Babylon could also be USA, or Islam, which are

made in the image of Rome, Babylon too or the complete unbelieving world together... Be watchful and not a fool.

Let the Lord bless you,
Let him give you the needed understanding,
I wish you all the best,

Milan, a person, who was taken out of the darkness, in which he was residing voluntarily: the Lord saved me and opened mine eyes, blessed be he for ever :)

Appendix: Extra Stuff

Another interesting comparison just came to my mind. Since the seven letters of Jesus is a story about the high priest, Jesus and churches... are his body, so the same things, which Jesus' physical body experienced, will experience also his church and since Christians are followers of Christ. Let's dig into the real stuff now :)

Aaron, high priest candlestick made out of pure gold – his word is better than gold – so this is reference to his word	Jesus the Light	churches Jesus, high priest, churches, candlesticks	every Christian, a priest in every Christian light lightened by the Word of God
Aaron was washed	Jesus was washed, baptized		Christian is baptized
lamps were lightened	light – spirit, Holy Ghost came upon Jesus	Holy Ghost came, tongues above Christians, as of fire (nice picture of lamps)	one is not baptized in water only, but in the name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost – into spirit!
lamps, Arron anoined with Holy oil, containing	temptation, persecution	myrrh	persecution, temptation or temptation, persecution

myrrh

animal was killed, stabbed, its blood was collected and Aaron was anointed by it too, meaning that his mind, works are dedicated to God	Jesus dies on the cross, he is stabbed though his side, blood went out, he was dead for sure	3. church, parchment – skin of an animal, sword, 4. church, blood, cup 5. church, dead	Christian drinks the blood of Christ, in which there is life, one dies for himself, is persecuted and finally it falls asleep, he is dead
---	--	--	---

Aaron becomes high priest, goes into the temple of God	Jesus is risen from the dead, goes into the temple of God	6. church – lives in brotherly love, in temple of God, in God	Christians will be revived and some will be changed and will meet Christ in heavens
---	--	--	--

God filled the temple, God was in the midsts of Israelites	The Lord's day – darkness... Jesus, Emmanuel, God with us	7. church Jesus is in front of the door – do they have light, do they see?	Christians will rule, live with God
--	---	--	---

Some references for those, who are interested:

pure gold candlestick Exodus 25:31, holy oil Exodus 30:20-27,
Exodus 40, 2 Timothy 3:12 about persecution of every Christian

Right now, so many things came to my mind. It is overwhelming and to complicated to explain... I will just write some thoughts about it... Moses, preparing the way to Aaron, acted as John the Baptist in this case, preparing the way to the Lord. And John the Baptist is the spirit of Elijah, as the Bible tells us. And when we take a look at the story of Elijah and Elisha (killed oxen, leaving the dead ones behind, going into heavens), double measure of

spirit... I see a good agreement with the seven letters to seven churches. Double measure of spirit? Jesus said, that those, who will believe in him, will do even greater works than he did. And the roles also change. Elijah in this case is Jesus and Elisha humankind. Similar as it was with Moses and Aaron. God said, that Moses, who was a prophet, is made a god to Pharaoh and Aaron is his prophet... It is great, since John the Baptist was Levite, priest, testifying about Jesus, God. And then two witnesses from the Revelation come into my mind... they are also two candlesticks... It is great... And then Gospel of John is telling us, that John the Baptist was a light but not the Light and when we take a look at the temple, the light of the candlesticks was a light but then the fire from heaven came and that was the Light... And we have fire also in the story of Elijah... Those pictures are not easy to be understood, as others are. Why is that so? I guess, because God doesn't want them to be easily revealed before time.

But this fire and preparing the way to the Lord and fire of the worshipers of Baal, Nicolatians... and the Antichrist making himself a body, who had (will have) a power to call a fire from heaven too and who made (will make) an image of the beast alive... What is fire? Fire is spirit. And electricity is also a type of fire. Our brains, which are a machine, through which our mind, spirit operates, expresses itself, runs mostly on electricity too. And who was the guy, who made modern computers, laser-light possible? Who made it possible, that today we can have a night for a day and a day for a night? Nikola Tesla. Nikola is the same name as Nikolaus. His father was an Orthodox priest and he knew the Bible but had built in his mind another god. All the counterfeits of Satan would not be perfect without our control of electricity. Electricity is the power behind our computer power, our knowledge, by which we might be able to build even a body for the beast in the future. But do I know for sure? I don't. I am watchful.

Table of Contents

Future of the Church foretold in the Seven letters of Jesus Christ..	1
Foreword.....	3
John and Jesus present themselves, hints about the future.....	4
Revelation 1:9.....	5
Revelation 1:10.....	6
Revelation 1:11.....	8
Revelation 1:12.....	11
Revelation 1:13.....	17
Revelation 1:14.....	21
Revelation 1:15.....	23
Revelation 1:16.....	24
Revelation 1:17.....	26
Revelation 1:18.....	28
Revelation 1:19.....	30
Revelation 1:20.....	32
The Seven Letters.....	35
Ephesus: the apostolic church.....	36
Revelation 2:1.....	37
Revelation 2:2.....	38
Revelation 2:3.....	43
Revelation 2:4.....	45
Revelation 2:5.....	52
Revelation 2:6.....	55
Revelation 2:7.....	58
Smyrna: the persecuted church.....	60
Revelation 2:8.....	61
Revelation 2:9.....	68
Revelation 2:10.....	77
Revelation 2:11.....	83
Pergamos: the idolatrous church.....	85
Revelation 2:12.....	86
Revelation 2:13.....	98

Revelation 2:14.....	100
Revelation 2:15.....	108
Revelation 2:16.....	126
Revelation 2:17.....	127
Thyatira: the persecuting church.....	130
Revelation 2:18.....	131
Revelation 2:19.....	143
Revelation 2:20.....	146
Revelation 2:21.....	174
Revelation 2:22.....	175
Revelation 2:23.....	180
Revelation 2:24.....	191
Revelation 2:25.....	198
Revelation 2:26.....	200
Revelation 2:27.....	201
Revelation 2:28.....	203
Revelation 2:29.....	205
Sardis: the dead church.....	209
Revelation 3:1.....	210
Revelation 3:2.....	221
Revelation 3:3.....	228
Revelation 3:4.....	231
Revelation 3:5.....	239
Revelation 3:6.....	269
Philadelphia: the brotherly love church.....	275
Revelation 3:7.....	276
Revelation 3:8.....	287
Revelation 3:9.....	294
Revelation 3:10.....	301
Revelation 3:11.....	303
Revelation 3:12.....	304
Revelation 3:13.....	306
Laodicea: the God judging church.....	307
Revelation 3:14.....	308
Revelation 3:15.....	315

Revelation 3:16.....	316
Revelation 3:17.....	317
Revelation 3:18.....	327
Revelation 3:19.....	338
Revelation 3:20.....	342
Revelation 3:21.....	343
Revelation 3:22.....	344
2 Thessalonians.....	345
2 Thessalonians 2:1.....	346
2 Thessalonians 2:2.....	346
2 Thessalonians 2:3.....	350
2 Thessalonians 2:4.....	354
2 Thessalonians 2:5.....	359
2 Thessalonians 2:6.....	359
2 Thessalonians 2:7.....	359
2 Thessalonians 2:8.....	360
2 Thessalonians 2:9.....	360
2 Thessalonians 2:10.....	362
The last verses of the Bible.....	363
Revelation 22:20.....	364
Revelation 22:21.....	366
Bible: designed by the highest intelligence.....	367
The structure of the Bible.....	368
Appendix: Extra Stuff.....	438

